ABSTRACT

Rock succession of Surma Group Miocene are well exposed in Mizoram. This entire sedimentary column is a repetitive succession of arenaceous and argillaceous rocks comprising sandstone, silty-sandstone, siltstone, shale, shalysandtones, silty-shale, mudstone and their admixtures in varying proportions along with random pockets of shell-limestone and Intraformational conglomeratic bands. The palaeontological wealth of the Surma Group rocks in Mizoram is yet to be fully explored. Therefore, present study was taken-up in order to carry out detailed palaeontological investigations some of the unexplored areas in and around Aizawl in a view to assign ages to the fossiliferous beds, evolve biostratigraphic framework and reconstruct the depositional environment. The findings of the study are presented in seven chapters excluding references, alphabetical list of the genera and species.

Rock succession of the study area belong to upper part of Middle Bhuban Unit and lower part of Upper Bhuban unit of the Bhuban Subgroup of Surma Group. Systematic collection of fauna has been made from all the lithic units exposed in the area *i. e.* brown sandstone bed, dark brown sandstone bed, brownish grey sandstone bed, grey silty sandstone bed, grey sandstone bed and Intraformational conglomeratic bed. These lithic units are not uniformly fossiliferous. In spite of several visit to the site, only about three hundred individuals could be collected from the area (Chapter 2). The fauna so collected have been prepared for study after necessary cleaning and about two hundred specimens were found suitable for systematic study. Preservation of fauna is not so good. Original bivalve shells are rarely preserved and in most cases casts of single valves are available.

The collection has yielded 49 forms out of which 44 are bivalves, 3 are gastropod, 1 is scaphopod and 2 echinoids. Bivalves are represented by 22 genera that are grouped into 16 families, 13 superfamilies and 6 orders belonging to 4 subclasses. Gastropods belong to 3 superfamilies, 3 families and 3 genera. *Dentalium is* the sole representative of class scaphopoda. Echinoids are represented by genera *Coelopleurus* and *Shizaster*. Among the total faunal assemblage form the present collection, *Tellina (Oudardia)* sp. and *Tellina (Perodina)* sp. are being reported for the first time from the Miocene succession of Mizoram as well as North East (Chapter 3).

Locality-wise occurrence of fossils with their age range as well as the overall age of the succession in the study area has been discussed in the chapter 4. By and large, the Bhuban successions of the study area are inferred to be of Aquitanian -Burdigalian age.

Based on some age diagnostic fauna, three Biozones have been proposed in the Upper Bhuban unit of Bhuban Formation in the study area (Chapter 5). The lower one, *i. e.* Zone-I, is named as *Pecten (Pecten) mathuri* Zone of Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Aquitanian) age; the middle one, Zone-II, as *Paphia* (*Paphia*) rotundata - Paphia (Paphia) jhai Zone of Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Burdigalian) age whereas the upper one, *i. e.* Zone-III, as *Crassostrea* gajensis Zone of Burdigalian age.

These biozones are prove to be very useful in correlation of Miocene succession of the study area with other areas of Mizoram as well as the Indian subcontinent (Chapter 5). It has been found out that Zone I of the study area is correlatable with Zone II (Glycymeris sindiensis - Nuculana virgo Zone), Zone III (Ostrea latimarginata - Natica pellis tigrina Zone) and Zone IV [Pecten (Oopecten)] gigas Zone] of Tiwari and Kachhara (2003), Zone IIA(a) and Zone IIB of Mazumder (2004), Subzone IB Barbatia (Barbatia) bataviana var. carinata- Neptunussindensis Zone of Aquitanian – Burdigalian to Burdigalian age of Ralte (2009), Zone I of Lalchawimawii (2013), Zone IA of Lyngdoh (2004), Gaj of Kachchh (Vredenburg, 1925, 1928), Gaj of Kathiawar (Jain, 1997; Vredenburg, 1925 and 1928) and Miocene Succession of Myanmar (Noetling, 1895, 1901). Zone II of the area is correlatable with Zone III (Ostrea latimarginata - Natica pellis tigrina Zone) and Zone IV [Pecten (Oopecten) gigas Zone] of Tiwari and Kachhara (2003), Zone IIB of Mazumder (2004), Subzone IA and IB of Ralte (2009), Zone II of Lalchawimawii (2013), Lower Miocene succession of Garo Hills, Meghalaya (Mukherjee, 1939), Zone IB of Lyngdoh (2004), Gaj of Sind (Vredenburg, 1925, 1928), Gaj of Kachchh (Vredenburg, 1925, 1928), Gaj of Kathiawar (Jain, 1997; Vredenburg, 1925 and 1928) and Miocene Succession of Myanmar (Noetling, 1895, 1901). Zone III of the study area can be correlate with Zone II and III of Tiwari and Kachhara (2003), Zone II and III of Lalchawimawii (2013), Zone IB of Lyngdoh (2004), Gaj of Kathiawar (Jain, 1997; Vredenburg, 1925 and 1928) and Miocene Succession of Myanmar (Noetling, 1895, 1901).

Palaeoecology and depositional environment of the succession based on gross lithology and fossils contents has been dealt with in Chapter 6. Bhuban Formation comprises a hybrid association of sandstone, shale, siltstone, mudstone and their admixtures in various proportions. The shales and siltstones grade into mudstones and argillaceous alternations consisting of interlaminations of shales, ripple laminated siltstones and silty-sandstones. Sandstones are usually hard, ill sorted and fine grained, immature and richly micaceous. The characteristic feature of Bhuban succession is rhythmic alternations of argillaceous and arenaceous strata.

All the infaunal elements are compressed which indicates unconsolidated substrate. Based on the composition of the molluscan fauna, it may be assumed that the fauna grew in the shallow sea water region mainly in the shelf with the influence of warm water environment. Most of the bivalves occur as detached valves proposing that the assemblage is an allochthonous one. Several shells are disarticulated as very few of the fossils retain their original shell covering. The fauna consists of infaunal, epifaunal, swimming and sessile forms, the majority of which are known to live in the inter-tidal to lower tidal zones and even though their bathymetric distribution extends down to greater depth, most of the identified species are shallow water forms. Dwarfed forms and unusually thickened forms are missing from the present specimen collection which indicates faunal association lived in water under normal salinity.

Considering all the observations it can be inferred that an open shallow, warm sea with fluctuations from inner neritic to littoral water with depth less than 45m meter existed during deposition of these sediments. The substrate was soft but firm at places to support epifaunal byssate forms. So, the overall picture from this assemblage comes to be of inner-shelf sand and silt representing a fluctuating shoreline because of the presence of cross-bedding and disarticulated bivalve shells. At the same time, it can also be inferred that fossils were perhaps intra-basinally transported by the bottom currents from a variety of communities of the inter-tidal to near shore shelf, evidenced by infaunal elements characteristics of soft substratum occurring in sandy bottom.

PALAEONTOLOGICAL STUDY OF BHUBAN FORMATION (SURMA GROUP) IN AIZAWL, MIZORAM

C. LALCHHANHIMA

DEPARTMENT OF GEOLOGY MIZORAM UNIVERSITY

PALAEONTOLOGICAL STUDY OF BHUBAN FORMATION (SURMA GROUP) IN AIZAWL, MIZORAM

BY C. LALCHHANHIMA DEPARTMENT OF GEOLOGY

Submitted in partial fulfilment of the requirement of the Degree of Doctor of Philosophy in Geology of Mizoram University, Aizawl



DEPARTMENT OF GEOLOGY mizoram university

(A Central University established by an Act of Parliament) भौमिकी विभाग, मिज़ोरम विश्वविद्यालय Mizoram : Aizawl - 796 004

Prof. K. Srinivasa Rao

E-mail: ksrao@mzu.edu.in Mobile: 9436352394

CERTIFICATE

This is to certify that C. Lalchhanhima, Ph. D Scholar, Department of Geology, Mizoram University, Regn. No. MZU/Ph.D/446 of 15.05.2012 has written his thesis titled 'Paleontological Study of Bhuban Formation (Surma Group) in Aizawl' under my guidance and supervision. In preparing the thesis Mr. C. Lalchhanhima has complied with all the requirement laid down in the Pd. D Regulation of the University. The thesis is the original work of the scholar and has not been submitted for any degree to any other University.

(Prof. R.P. TIWARI) Joint Supervisor (Prof. K. SRINIVASA RAO) Supervisor

MIZORAM UNIVERSITY

AIZAWL: MIZORAM - 796004

Month: December

Year: 2019

DECLARATION

I, C. Lalchhanhima, hereby declare that the subject matter of this thesis is the record of work done by me, that the contents of this thesis did not form basis of the award of any previous degree to me or to the best of my knowledge to anybody else, and that the thesis has not been submitted by me for any research degree in any other University/Institute.

This is being submitted to the Mizoram University for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy in Geology.

(C. LALCHHANHIMA) Candidate

(Prof. Shiva Kumar) Head Prof. K. Srinivasa Rao Supervisor

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

First and foremost, I give thanks to the Almighty God for providing me with the wisdom, knowledge and strength required to complete this thesis. I humbly acknowledge His abundant blessings with a grateful heart and praise him for His love, grace and guidance.

I wish to place my heartiest gratitude and thanks to my supervisor Prof. K. Srivinasa Rao, Department of Geology, Mizoram University for his guidance and help throughout my endeavour. I am truly indebted to my Joint Supervisor Prof. R.P. Tiwari, Vice Chancellor, Sagar University for his invaluable and indefatigable guidance. I would like to extend my sincere gratitude to my ex-supervisor Dr. Victor Zochhuana Ralte, who unfortunately passed away in 2015.

I am extremely thankful to Dr. Lalchawimawii, STA, Dept of Geology for her help, guidance and devoted her precious time. I express my gratitude to all Faculty Members and Non-Teaching Staff of the department for their encouragement, help and support during time of need. Further, I am truly thankful to my fellow research scholars for creating a peaceful working environment and ever ready to help all the way through. I am grateful to Professors of other Departments of Mizoram University who were kind enough to offer valuable suggestions.

It is a pleasure to acknowledge the help and co-operation in various ways received from Ms. Jyotsana Rai, Scientist F, BSIP Lucknow. I express my gratitude to my friends Mr. C. Malsawmdawngliana, Mr, C. Lalremruatfela, Dr. C. Zoramthara, Dr. Malsawmtluanga, Mr. Benjamin L. Chhangte, Mr. Lalramdina Pachuau and Miss Cory Lalbiakzuali and for their help and support all the time.

I am greatly indebted to my Mother P.C. Thangthuami and my father Hruailiana, my brother Lalnuntluanga and my sister Vannguri and her family, my relatives and friends whose love, support and encouragement gave me the inspiration. They are the backbone to my success. Credit goes to my grandfather CH. Lalsanga (L) and grandmother B. Romawii (L), their constant prayer and support to accomplish this goal, it is to them that I dedicated this effort.

Dated Aizawl The 19th December, 2019 (C. LALCHHANHIMA) Department of Geology Mizoram University

CHAPTER	CONTENTS	PAGE
Certificate		i
Declaration		ii
Acknowledgement		iii-iv
Contents		v - xiv
List of Tables		xii
List of Figures		xiii
List of Plates		xiv

1.	INTRO	DUCTION	1 - 16
	1.1	General Remarks	1
	1.2	Study Area	2
	1.3	General Geology	2
	1.4	Flora and Fauna	6
	1.5	Geomorphology	6
	1.6	Review of Literature	7
	1.7	Objectives	15
	1.8	Methodology	16
2.	GEOLO	OGICAL SETTING	17 - 31
	2.1	Geology of the Study Area	17

3.	SYST	EMATIC DESCRIPTION OF INVERTEBRATES	32 - 112
	3.1	Systematic Description of Bivalvia	32 - 87

Subclass Palaeotaxodonta		33
Order Nuculoida		33
Superfamily	Nuculacea	33
Family	Nuculidae	33
Subclass Pteriomorphia		34
Order Arcoida		34
Superfamily	Arcacea	35
Family	Arcidae	35
Order Mytiloida		38
Superfamily	Pinnacea	38
Family	Pinnidae	38
Order Pterioida		39
Suborder Pteriina		39
Superfamily	Pectinacea	39
Family	Pectinidae	39
Superfamily	Anomiacea	48
Family	Anomiidae	48
Suborder	Ostreina	49
Superfamily	Ostreacea	49
Family	Ostreidae	49
Subclass Heterodonta		51
Order Veneroida		51

Family	Ungulinidae	51
Suborder Astarted	lontina	53
Superfamily	Crassatellacea	53
Family	Astartidae	53
Superfamily	Solenacea	56
Family	Soleniday	56
Family	Cultellidae	57
Superfamily	Tellinacea	59
Family	Tellinidae	59
Family	Psammobiidae	67
Superfamily	Arcticacea	68
Family	Arcticidae	68
Superfamily	Veneracea	69
Family	Veneridae	69
Order Myoida		84
Suborder Myina		84
Superfamily	Myacea	84
Family	Corbulidae	84

3.2	Systematic Description of Gastropoda	88 - 92
	Subclass Prosobranchia	88

	Orc	ler Mesogastropoda		88
		Superfamily	Cerithiacea	88
		Family	Turritellidae	88
		Superfamily	Naticacea	89
		Family	Naticidae	89
		Superfamily	Conacea	90
		Family	Conidae	90
3.3	Systemat	tic Description of Scaph	opoda	92 - 93
	Ord	ler Dentalioida		92
		Family	Dentaliidae	92
3.4	Systemat	tic Description of Echin	oidea	94 - 96
	Ord	ler Arbacioida		94
		Family	Arbaciidae	94
	Ord	ler Spatangoida		95
		Family	Schizasteridae	95
ANAL	YSIS OF F.	AUNA AND AGE OF B	BEDS	113 - 139
4.1	Introdu	ction		113
4.2	Analysis	s of Fauna		113
	4.2.1	Brown Sandstone Bed	I	114
	4.2.2	Dark Brown Sandston	e Bed	115
	4.2.3	Brownish Grey Sands	tone Bed	115

4.

	4.2.4	Grey Silty Sandstone Bed	115
	4.2.5	Grey Sandstone Bed	116
	4.2.6	Grey Intraformational Conglomeratic Bed	116
	Overall A	ge	117 - 128
4.3.1	Age of F	ossiliferous Beds Based on Recorded Taxa	121
	4.3.1.1	General Remarks	121
	4.3.1.2	Brown Sandstone Bed Near Amawii Tyre Works, Bawngkawn, Aizawl	123
	4.3.1.3	Brownish Grey Sandstone Bed at Prayer Point, Tuirial Road	123
	4.3.1.4	Dark Brown Sandstone Bed at Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road	124
	4.3.1.5	Brown Sandstone Bed at Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road	124
	4.3.1.6	Grey Sandstone Bed at Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road	124
	4.3.1.7	Grey Silty Sandstone Bed at Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road	125
	4.3.1.8	Brown Sandstone Bed at Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road	125
	4.3.1.9	Brown Sandstone Bed at Tuirial Road	126
	4.3.1.10) Grey Sandstone Bed at Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road	126
	4.3.1.11	Brown Sandstone Bed at Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road	127
	4.1.3.12	2 Grey Intraformational Conglomeratic Bed at Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road	127

4.3

BIO	STRAT	IGRAPH	Y AND CORRELATION	140 - 167
5.1	Biost	ratigraphy	,	140 - 145
	5.1.1	Introduct	ion	140
	5.1.2	Biostratig	graphic Zonation	141
5.2	Corre	elation of H	Beds	146 - 160
	5.2.1	Correlatio	on of the Local Sequence with other Areas	146
	5.2.2	Miocene	Succession of Mizoram	149
		5.2.2.1	Biographic Zonations of Tiwari and Kachhara (2003)	149
		5.2.2.2	Biostratigraphic Zonations of Mazumder (2004)	151
		5.2.2.3	Biographic Zonations of Ralte (2004)	152
		5.2.2.4	Biographic Zonations of Lalchawimawii (2013)	154
	5.2.3		Miocene Successions of Garo Hills, Meghalaya	156
		5.2.3.1	Garo Hills (Mukherjee, 1939)	156
		5.2.3.2	Biostratigraphic Zonations of Lyngdoh (2004)	157
	5.2.4		Miocence Succession of Gaj	158
		5.2.4.1	Gaj of Sind (Vredenburg, 1925 and 1928)	158
		5.2.4.2	Gaj of Kachchh (Vredenburg, 1925 and 1928)	158
		5.2.4.3	Gaj of Kathiawar (Jain, 1997; Vredenburg, 1925 and 1928)	159
	5.2.5		Miocene Succession of Myanmar (Noetling, 1895, 1901)	159

5.

6.	PALAE	OECOL	OGY ANI	D DEPOSITIONAL ENVIRONMENT	167 - 175
	6.1	Gener	al Remark	XS	167
	6.2	Paleoe	cology		169- 175
		6.2.1	Bhuban	Formation in General	168
		6.2.2	Paleoeco	ology of Bhuban Succession of the Study Area	170
			6.2.2.1	Brown Sandstone Bed	170
			6.2.2.2	Brownish Grey Sandstone Bed	173
			6.2.2.3	Grey Silty Sandstone Bed	174
			6.2.2.4	Grey Sandstone Bed	174
			6.2.2.5	Grey Intraformational Conglomeratic Bed	175
7.	SUMM	IARY AI	ND CONC	CLUSIONS	176 - 181

REFERENCES	182 - 191
ALPHABETICAL INDEX OF SPECIES	192 - 193

Table No.	Description of tables	Page
1.1	Stratigraphic succession of Mizoram (Modified after Karunakaran, 1974; Ganju, 1975; Tiwari & Kachhara, 2003; Mandaokar, 2000; and Duhawma, 2016)	4
4.1	Locality-wise occurrence of fossils from the study area showing age range	121-131
4.2	Bed-wise occurrence of fossils from the study area	132-134
4.3	Check list, geographical distribution and age range of mega- invertebrate fossils from this study area	135-139
5.1	Biographic zonation in the study area	142
5.2	Zonal distribution and frequency of occurrence of species in the study area.	147-148
5.3	Correlation of Bhuban rocks with the other Miocene exposures	160
5.4	Geographical distribution of species in the Miocene of Indian Sub-continent (Mizoram, Garo Hills, Kathiawar, Sind, Kachchh and Myanmar).	161-164

LIST OF TABLES

Fig. No.	Description of figures					
1.1	Geology and mineral map of Mizoram 9after GSI, 2011)					
2.1	Geological map of Aizawl showing the location of the studied areas (modified after Malsawma et al., 2010)					
2.2	 A. Litho-column at Fossil Locality – 1 (near Amawii Tyre Works, Bawngkawn), Aizawl B. Litho-column at Fossil Locality – 2 (near Vara Workshop, Zemabawk) Aizawl 					
2.3	 A. Litho-column at Fossil Locality – 3 (Prayer Point, Tuirial Road) Aizawl B. Litho-column at Fossil Locality – 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road) Aizawl 					
2.4	A. Litho-column at fossil Locality – 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road)AizawlB. Litho-column at fossil locality – 6 (Tuirial Road) Aizawl					
2.5	 A. Litho-column at fossil locality – 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road) Aizawl B. Litho-column at fossil locality – 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road) Aizawl 					
4.1	Percentage composition of faunal assemblage in the study area					
4.2	Genera-wise relative abundance of mega-invertebrate species in the study area					
4.3	Locality-wise distribution of fauna in the study area	119				
4.4	Bed-wise distribution of fauna in the study area	119				
5.1	Proposed Biostratigraphic Zonation in the Upper Bhuban Formation of the study area					

LIST OF FIGURES

Plate No.	Description of plates					
1	Field photographs of the fossil localities 1 and 2 in the study area					
2	Field photographs of the fossil localities 3 and 4 in the study area					
3	Field photographs of the fossil localities 5 and 6 in the study area					
4	Field photographs of the fossil localities 7 and 8 in the study area	30				
5	Photographs of bivalve fossil species from the study area					
6	Photographs of bivalve fossil species from the study area					
7	Photographs of bivalve fossil species from the study area	102				
8	Photographs of bivalve fossil species from the study area					
9	Photographs of bivalve fossil species from the study area	106				
10	Photographs of bivalve fossil species from the study area	108				
11	Photographs of bivalves and gastropods from the study area	110				
12	Photographs of gastropods, scaphopods and echinoids from the study area					

LIST OF PLATES

CHAPTER 1: INTRODUCTION

1. INTRODUCTION

1.1. GENERAL REMARKS

Mizoram is the easternmost state of India. It is sandwiched between Myanmar and Bangladesh. It covers an area of about 21,081 square kilometers and exposes huge thickness of Tertiary sequences of ~ 8000m. Mizoram succession has been grouped into Barail, Surma and Tipam Groups and has been considered as the southern extension of Surma basin.

Mizoram lies between latitudes 21°26'N and 24°30'N to longitudes 92°16'E to 93°26'E. It has aerial dimensions of 115Km from east to west and 285Km from north to south (Pachuau, 1994). It was the district of the Assam State till 1972, when it became Union Territory with capital at Aizawl. It became a full-fledged state in 1986. The state is bounded by The Chin Hills of Myanmar to the east, Arakan Hill Tracts to the south, Tripura and Chittagong Hill Tracts of Bangladesh to the west, Cachar Valley of Assam to the north, and Manipur to the northeast. Tropic of cancer passes through the state which divides it into almost two equal parts, Mizoram is connected with Assam by NH-54 that connects Silchar (Assam) with Aizawl, the capital of Mizoram. State Transpor, private maxi cab and buses ply regularly between Aizawl and Guwahati. Aizawl is also connected by air with Imphal, Guwahati and Kolkata. Inner Line Permit is necessary for entry into Mizoram, which can be obtained from various Mizoram Houses located in Delhi, Kolkata, Guwahati and Silchar.

Mizoram enjoys a mild climate because of its location in the tropical region which has a humid climate with short winter and long summer with heavy rainfall. The temperature ranges from 20 to 29 C in summer, but progressively warmer due to climate change with temperature crossing 30 C, and 7 to 22 C in winter. The state has an annual average rainfall of 245 centimeters. Maximum rainfall generally takes place in the months of July and August while December and January are the driest months of the year.

1.2. STUDY AREA

The study area is around Aizawl and falls under the Survey of India Topographic Sheet no. Nos. 84 A/13 and 84 A/14 and coordinates of the study area is (GPS) N23⁰ 44' 53" – N 23⁰ 43' 46'' and E 92⁰ 47' 7" – E 92⁰ 46' 40''.

1.3. GENERAL GEOLOGY

Geologically, Mizoram is a part of the Tripura - Mizoram sedimentary basin of Cenozoic age (Evans, 1964). It has been considered as the southern extension of Surma Valley. The sedimentary column of the entire area is a repetitive succession of Paleogene and Neogene argillaceous and arenaceous succession in alternation. Structurally, N-S trending and longitudinally plunging anticlines and synclines occur in the state (Ganju, 1975, Nandy, 1982 and Ganguly, 1983; Fig. 1.1). The rock formations trend generally N-S with dips varying from 20° to 50° either towards east or west (Karunakaran, 1974; Main rock types exposed in the area are sandstone, siltstone, shale, mudstone and their admixture in various proportions and a few pockets of shell limestone, calcareous sandstone and intra-formational conglomerates. Sequentially, these are grouped into the Barail, the Surma and the Tipam Groups in the ascending order. The stratigraphic succession in the state as worked out by Karunakaran (1974) and Ganju (1975) is given in Table 1.1.

Presence of the Barail succession in Mizoram is rather controversial. Geologists of the Geological Survey of India like Munshi (1964), Nandy (1972, 1982) and Nandy *et al.* (1983) have shown the occurrence of Barail succession in the eastern part of the State around Champhai. Geologists of the Oil and Natural Gas Corporation of India, namely, Ganju (1975), Ganguly (1975), Shrivastava *et al.* (1979), Jokhan Ram and Venkataraman (1984), on the other hand, are of the opinion that the Barails do not occur in Mizoram and the rocks around Champhai should be included in the Surma Group only.

The spatial distributions of various lithounits indicate that Lower Bhuban succession are exclusively confined to the anticlinal cores of high amplitude folds. The Middle Bhuban succession is generally exposed on limbs of folds and they also occupy the cores of low amplitude anticlines. The Upper Bhuban rocks form anticlines in western Mizoram but are confined to the synclinal cores in central and eastern Mizoram. Bokabil rocks *vis-à-vis* Tipams are limited within the cores of synclines in the western and northwestern parts of the State (Ram and Venkataraman, 1984).

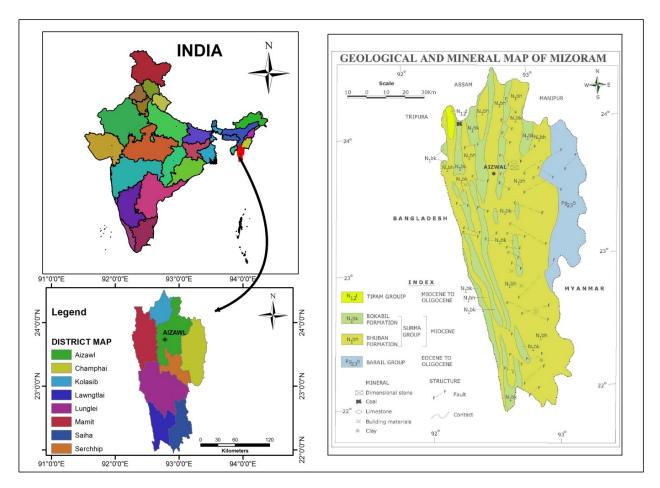


Figure 1.1. Geological and mineral map of Mizoram (after GSI, 2011)

Table 1.1. Geological Succession of Mizoram (Modified after Karunakaran, 1974;Ganju, 1975; Tiwari & Kachhara, 2003; Mandaokar, 2000; and Duhawma, 2016)

Age		Group / ormation	Thickness	Gross Lithology	Depositional Environment			
Recent		-	-	Gravel, silts and clays	Fluvial and alluvial			
			Unco	nformity				
Early Pliocene to Late Miocene		Tipam	+ 900 m.	Friable sandstone with occasional clay bands	Fluvial			
Conformable and transitional contact								
Miocene	S	Bokabil	+ 950 m.	Shale, siltstone and sandstone	Shallow marine			
	U		le and transitional contact					
То	R M	B H U	Upper (+1100 m.)	Arenaceous predominating with sandstone, shale and siltstone	Shallow marine, near shore to lagoonal			
		В		onformable and transitional co	ntact			
Upper Oligocene	A	A N	Middle (+1000m.)	Argillaceous predominating with shale alterations and sandstone	Deltaic			
	ntact							
			Lower (+900 m.)	Arenaceous predominating with sandstone, silty shale	Shallow marine			
			Unconformity	obtained by faults				
Oligocene		Barail	(+ 3000 m)	Shale, siltstone and sandstone	Shallow marine			
			Lower conta	act not exposed				

1.4. FLORA AND FAUNA

The state has a very rich and diversified flora and fauna since northeastern India is a meeting place of eastern floral and faunal species besides the North Indian ones. The entire State abounds in subtropical trees, bushes, plants, grasses and variety of bamboos. The hills are covered with green plantations throughout the year. Ferns and allies, soft stemmed herbaceous plants; orchids and other epiphytes make a long list of plants endemic to this area with a unique assemblage of non-tree floral species.

The forest of Mizoram is inhabited by swamp deer, tiger, elephant, leopard, sambhar, hoolock gibbon, bear, wild pig, mountain goat, mithun, monkey, flying squirrel, snakes and other reptiles.

1.5. GEOMORPHOLOGY

The terrains of Mizoram are rugged and highly undulated with an aerial extent of 21,081 sq. km. The Mizo Hills (=Lushai Hills) are consisting of alternating ridges and valleys which are trending approximately N-S to NNE-SSW with a tendency to taper at both ends. The terrains are of first order topography. The elevation ranges from 40m at Bairabi to 2157m at Phawngpui (Blue Mountain) with average elevation of about 900m. The elevation increases towards the east. Hills are generally steep with relatively compact and older rock units exposed in the anticlinal crest and younger and softer formations exposed in the synclinal troughs (Ganguly, 1983). Hills are trending approximately N-S, separated by river valleys flowing either towards north or south forming deep gorges.

The area exhibits angular, sub-parallel, parallel and dendritic drainage patterns. Lower order streams run both parallel and across topographic 'highs' and 'depressions'. Sonai (Tuirial), Dhaleswari (Tlawng), and Tuivawl are important rivers that flow towards north. They are originate in the central part of the state and flows towards the Barak Valley of Assam. The important southerly flowing rivers are Koladyne (Chhimtuipui) and Karnafuli. Koladyne, the main river in the state, which originates from Myanmar and flows southerly with a distance of about 500 km in Mizoram and enters again in Myanmar. Karnafuli River originates at the southern tip of Mizoram, flows northerly up to middle of the state, then takes turn towards west and enters into Bangladesh.

Topographic features in the state show prominent relief, as the terrain is immature due to recent tectonics. The major geomorphic features of the area are the structural and topographic 'highs' and 'depressions', 'flats' and 'slopes' that are arranged in linear fashion. Topographic 'depressions' are, in all cases, in accordance with the normal first order structural elements but topographic 'highs' are recorded both in structural 'highs' and 'depressions'. Physiographic expression of the state is characterised by approximately north-south trending steep, mostly anticlinal, longitudinal, and parallel to sub-parallel hill ranges and synclinal narrow valleys. The anticlines and synclines are intersected by transverse faults.

1.6. REVIEW OF LITERATURE

The geological studies of Mizoram is not at par with other geological terrains of the country because of its remote location, undulated topography, inaccessibility, highly rugged terrains coupled with dense vegetation cover. No exhaustive work has been done in Mizoram until 1980s in case of palaeontological studies. A brief resume of the palaeontological and biostratigraphic studies carried out by various workers in the Tertiary succession of Mizoram are as follows:

La Touche (1891) was the first to report *Schizaster* sp. from the Lunglei area. Thereafter, we have a long period of quiescence, then it was only after 1970s, that the pace of detailed investigation on various geological aspects of the Tertiary succession of Mizoram was accelerated by several workers *viz.*, Das Gupta (1977, 1984), Ganju (1971, 1972, 1974, 1975), Ganguly (1974, 1975, 1983), Ganguly *et al.* (1973), Jokhan Ram *et al.* (1983), Nandy (1972, 1980, 1982), Nandy *et al.* (1983), Ranga Rao (1983), Sarkar *et al.* (1977), Shrivastava *et al.* (1979), Tiwari *et al.* (1989), John *et al.* (1990), Bhaskar *et al.* (1990), Purushottaman *et al.* (1990).

Chatterjee (1972) reported foraminifers and ostracods from the Upper Bhuban Formation near Sairang. Subsequently, Sinha (1973) recorded the occurrence of a few bivalves, echinoids and gastropods from Lunglei area and Das Gupta (1977) reported a large number of bivalves, foraminifers and ostracods from the Lower Bhuban Formation in Tuipang area and assigned them to Aquitanian. Das Gupta (1982), while reviewing the faunal records from the Surma basin, referred to the occurrence of a few genera of bivalves, gastropods, foraminifers and ostracods from different parts of Mizoram. He commented that the Surma faunas bear close resemblance with the form of Kama and Pyalo beds of Myanmar thereby the Lower Bhuban Formation may belong to Oligocene. Sinha *et al.* (1982), while writing on the status of palaeontological researches in the northeast, mentioned the presence of a few bivalves, gastropods and echinoids in the Surma succession of Mizoram. Similarly, Patil (1990, 1991) too, reported bivalves, gastropods, echinoids, crabs and

2shark teeth from the Surma Group of Mizoram. However, these reports are mostly up to generic level and without any descriptions and illustrations. Satsangi and Mehrotra (1983) reported the occurrence of selachians (Hemipristis serra, Carcharodon cf. carcharias, Carcharhinus sp., Odontaspis cuspidata, Negaprion sp., ? Isurus sp.), batoid (Dasyatis sp.) and teleost (siluroid tooth) from the Bhuban rocks of Kolasib area. Similarly, Mehrotra (1984) reported Alopias sp., Odontaspis cf. contortidens, Carcharhinus nicaraguensis (sharks) and Sparus cintus (teleost) from the calcareous sandstone of Kolasib area. Satsangi (1985) reported larger and smaller foraminifers along with isolated teeth and spines of sharks and ray fishes from Bhuban Formation, South Hlimen, ~5 km south of Aizawl, and suggested shallow marine environment of deposition for the beds. However, these earlier records especially of fossil fish teeth from the Tertiary sediments of Mizoram are in the form of reporting in the News Letters of Geological Survey of India. These reports are mostly up to generic level and are without systematic descriptions, therefore detailed comparison of the earlier reported invertebrates and vertebrates from the state could not be made with the present collections due to lack of details. Satsangi and Mehrotra (1986) recorded the occurrence of echinoderms and arthropods in the collection of Mishra et al. (1986) from Upper Bhuban Formation in Aizawl District. Satsangi and Patil (1988) identified bivalves, gastropods, echinoids, corals, decapods and shark teeth from the sandstone - siltstone and mud-pellet conglomerate horizons of Upper Bhuban Formation of Aizawl and Chhimtuipui Districts. They inferred that invertebrate fauna, on the whole, shows a good resemblance to the Aquitanian – Burdigalian fauna of the Garo Hills, Meghalaya.

Tiwari and Satsangi (1988), for the first time described a crab, *Portunus* sp., from the Upper Bhuban Formation in Lunglei. Later, Tiwari (1992) described and illustrated 125 species of bivalves, gastropods, echinoids, crabs, shark teeth and scaphopods in decreasing order of abundance from the Surma Group in Aizawl and Lunglei. He proposed three assemblage zones - one within the Middle and two within the Upper Bhuban Formations and assigned Aquitanian age for the former and Aquitanian-Burdigalian to Burdigalian age for the latter. Hait and Banerjee (1994) reported rich and diverse tropical and subtropical palynoassemblage indicating coastal and brackish environment. They assigned Bhuban Formation to Lower Miocene and Tipam Group to Upper Miocene. Tiwari et al. (1997) reported four genera and five species of decapod crustaceans from the Upper Bhuban Formation and assigned them Aquitanian-Burdigalian to Burdigalian age. In subsequent year Tiwari et al. (1998) recorded eight species of fish teeth in the Middle and Upper Bhuban Formations. Tiwari and Kachhara (2000) described two new species of Apolymetis (Bivalvia: Tellinidae) from the Upper Bhuban Formation of Mizoram. Tiwari and Mehrotra (2000) illustrated five species including a new species of wood from the Tipam Group of Mizoram and inferred prevalence of warm and humid climate during the time of deposition of these rocks. Mandaokar (2000) reported palynomorphs from the Bhuban Subgroup of Aizawl and opined the existence of brackish water swamp and prograding delta complex with fresh water influx. Mehrotra et al. (2001) recorded an ichnospecies, viz. Teredolites clavatus Leymerie from the Upper Bhuban Formation of Aizawl and inferred shallow marine transgressive phase of deposition for it. Tiwari and Bannikov (2001) with three new species of early Miocene marine fishes from the Upper Bhuban Formation of Aizawl

and Buarpui, inferred a near-shore, shallow water, probably estuarine, marine environment of deposition. Tiwari (2001) while describing 14 species of bivalves from the Bhuban Subgroup in Mizoram inferred a shallow marine (inner neritic to littoral) environment of deposition. Tiwari and Mehrotra (2002) came across an interesting assemblage of leaf and seed impressions from the Barail succession of the Champhai area. The assemblage reflects the occurrence of tropical forest under warm and humid climate in the nearby area during the time of deposition. Mehrotra et al. (2003) illustrated a Nypa plant fossil from Kolasib of Mizoram and are of the opinion that the Bay of Bengal was extended northward during Miocene than its present day boundary. Tiwari and Kachhara (2003) established five biozones in the succession (Barail and Surma Groups) of Mizoram. These Zones are: I. Meretrix agrestis Zone of Late Eocene to Oligocene age, II. Glycymeris sindiensis - Nuculana virgo Zone of Aquitanian age, III. Ostrea latimarginata - Natica pellis tigrina Zone of Aquitanian to Burdigalian age, IV. Pecten (Oopecten) gigas Zone of Burdigalian age and V. Pecten sp. Zone of Helvetian age. Tiwari (2006) has described a few species of genus Tellina from the area in and around Aizawl and Lunglei. Thus, it is evident that the detailed study of mega-biota from this locality is yet to be carried out. It is in this context that the present study is significant.

Jauhri *et al.* (2003) reported an interesting assemblage of corals, foraminifers and echinoids from Upper Bhuban sediments from a locality near Zemabawk, Aizawl. Mazumder (2004), while working for his doctoral degree, identified 153 forms of which 118 belong to bivalves, 21 to gastropods, 8 to decapods, 5 to echinoids and one to scaphopods from the Surma rocks in and around Kolasib, Mizoram. He proposed two bio-zones in Surma rocks. These are Zone-1. *Nucula*

(Lamellinucula) aff. pulchra - Nuculana (Nuculana) virgo of Aquitanian age in the Middle Bhuban, and Zone - 2 Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria - Tellina (Tellinella) pseudohilli of Aquitanian - Burdigalian to Burdigalian in the Upper Bhuban. He further proposed two subzones within Zone - 2 (Subzone 2A: Clementia (Clementia) papyracea of Aquitanian to Burdigalian in the Upper Bhuban and Subzone 2B: Callista (Costacallista) erycina - Antigona granosa - Trisidos semitorta of Burdigalian in Upper Bhuban). Subzone 2A has two Zonules (Zonule 2A(a): Conus (Lithoconus) ineditus - Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta of Aquitanian -Burdigalian), and (Zonule 2A(b): Conus (Dendroconus) loroisii - Archimediella (Torculoidella) angulata of Burdigalian). The assemblage reported here points to a shallow marine to coastal depositional environment. Palaeogeographically, the basin around Kolasib was a part of the Indo - Pacific zoogeographic province. A good number of fauna endemic to this province are recorded from the area. For example, Fragum, Donax, Antigonia, Trisidos, Lutraria, Cultellus, Apolymetis, Solecurtus, Corbula, Natica, Conus (Dendroconus), Conus (Lithoconus), Tellina (Tellinella), Clementia and Architectonica are typical faunas of the Indo - Pacific Province. Even at species level, the typical Indo - Pacific taxa, e.g. Clementia papyracea (Gray) (Davies, 1975; Tiwari *et al.*, 1998b), are present in the area leaving no doubt that this area was a part of palaeozoographical Indo - Pacific Province of Miocene Epoch.

Srivastava *et al.* (2008) described two echinoid genera namely, *Coelopleurus* (*Keraiophorus*) Michelin, 1862 (an arbacioid echinoid) and *Schizaster* L. Agassiz, 1836 (a spatangoid echinoid) for the first time, from the rocks of the Upper Bhuban Unit, Bhuban Formation, Surma Group (lower to middle Miocene) exposed in the study area.

Ralte (2009) described 98 taxa comprising mega-invertebrates, foraminfers, fishes and crocodylidae? From Upper Bhuban Unit of Bhuban Formation, Surma rocks in and around Aizawl, Mizoram. The assemblage comprises 44 bivalve species, 8 gastropod species, 6 species of decapods. He proposed one biozone with two subzones in the Bhuban Formation. Zone – 1 is named as *Paphia (Paphia)* rotundata - Palaeocarpilius rugifer Zone and the two subzones are *Gari (Gari)* natensis Subzone (1A) and Barbatia (Barbatia) bataviana var. carinata - Neptunus sindensis Subzone (1B).

Mazumder and Tiwari (2009) reported six species of the genus *Meiocardia* from the upper part of the Bhuban Formation, Surma Group, Assam.

Ralte *et al.*, (2009) described six genera and five species of decapod fossils viz., *Calappa protopustulosa* Noetling, *Ebalia tuberculata* Noetling, *Typilobus granulosus* Stoclizka, *Neptunus sindensis* Stoliczka, *Xantho* sp. and *Palaeocarpilius rugifer* Stoliczka from Aizawl area. These decapods and the associated bivalves, gastropods, echinoids and fish teeth indicate Aquitanian - Burdigalian age for the fossil yielding beds and the existence of an open shallow, warm sea with fluctuations from inner neritic to littoral water with depth <45m meter.

Lalmuankimi *et al.* (2010) reported a foraminiferal fauna comprising planktic and benthic assemblages. This includes *Globigerinoides trilobus* (Reuss), *Globigerinoides subquadratus* Bronnimann and *Miogypsina* sp. suggesting equivalence with planktic foraminifera zones N5 - N6, *i. e.* early Miocene.

Ralte *et al.* (2011) reported an interesting selachian fish assemblage having stratigraphic and palaeoecological significance from the two intraformational calcareous conglomeratic horizons within the Upper Bhuban unit of Bhuban

Formation, Surma Group (Lower to Middle Miocene) from east of Aizawl. The assemblage consists of eighteen species of selachian fishes including two new ones, namely, *Carcharhinus bhubanicus* and *Hemipristis unidenticulata*. The fish fauna and the associated mega-invertebrates suggest Lower Miocene (Aquitanian – Burdigalian) age for the Upper Bhuban unit of Bhuban Formation. These further suggest that the fish yielding horizons were deposited under a warm shallow marine set-up near to the shoreline in a high-energy environment.

A detailed ichnological study performed on the Bhuban Formation, Surma Group (Lower to Middle Miocene) of Mizoram by Tiwari et al. (2011) reveals the occurrence of rich and diverse trace fossil assemblage. These ichnogenera indicate foreshore to shoreface - offshore zone of shallow marine environment for the deposition of the rocks of the Bhuban Formation of Mizoram. Tiwari et al. (2012) described eleven species of fossil woods from a petrified wood forest of northwestern part of Mizoram from Tipam Group. The modern environmental tolerances of the above taxa indicate the existence of a tropical warm and humid climate in Mizoram during the depositional period. Tiwari and Ralte (2012) described dental plates and a caudal spine belonging to two species of Myliobatis, one of Aeteobatus (batoids) and four of *Diodon* (teleosts) from Upper Bhuban unit of Mizoram. These fish remains together with associated selachians and mega-invertebrates suggest the existence of a tropical to subtropical climate and a warm shallow marine set-up near to the shoreline in a high-energy environment during the deposition of the fossiliferous horizon. Three species of the genus Periploma (Aelga), namely Periploma (Aelga) sp. 1, P. (A.) sp. 2, and P. (A.) sp. 3 were described from the grey sandstone and calcareous sandstone beds of the Bhuban Formation, Surma Group (Lower to Middle Miocene), Kolasib, Mizoram by Mazumder and Tiwari (2012). Seven bivalve taxa of the family Pectinidae are identified recorded by Mazumder and Tiwari (2012) from Bhuban Formation of Kolasib area.

Chinmoy *et al.* (2013) described a well preserved and diversified trace fossil assemblage consisting of 13 ichnospecies from the Middle Bhuban unit of the Bhuban Formation, Surma Group (Lower to Middle Miocene) exposed along the Bawngkawn - Durtlang road section, Aizawl, Mizoram. These together with sedimentological attributes suggests that Middle Bhuban succession was deposited under fluctuating energy conditions in foreshore to shoreface/offshore zones of shallow marine environment.

Lalchawimawii (2013), while studying Upper Bhuban Unit of Bhuban Formation from Hlimen quarry reported 103 bivalve forms along with a number of gastropods, scaphopod, decapods and echinoid. She suggested that the Upper Bhuban fauna grew in the shallow sea water region mainly in the shelfal set-up under the influence of warm water referring to the shallowing of the basin with water depth during the deposition of this bed was probably ranging from 10-15m.

1.7. OBJECTIVES

The objectives of the proposed study are follows:

- To establish fossil assemblage stratigraphy of the Bhuban Formation (Surma Group) in the study area.
- 2. To attempt stratigraphic correlation.
- 3. To decipher depositional environment

1.8. METHODOLOGY

The litho-column of the rocks exposed in the study area has been prepared based on the extensive data collected from the field. Fossiliferous horizons have been delineated and marked in the litho-column. Bed by bed collections of mega-biota from the study area has been made. The mega-biota thus collected have been thoroughly-studied group-wise up to species level for their systematic palaeontological descriptions with the help of type material and available literature in the laboratory. Age of the fossiliferous horizons has been deciphered based on the common occurrence of fossils species in the rock successions of equivalent age. Biozones have been worked out based on the restricted occurrence of short-range taxa. The Bhuban succession of the study area has been correlated with the Miocene succession of the other areas based on the extent to which fossil fauna are common. The data regarding the distribution pattern of fossils in the rocks (viz. orientation, density, sorting and state of preservation), their association, mode of occurrence, relationship with the enclosing sediments and forms has helped to decipher palaeoecology of the fossil species. This data along with the bathymetry of the studied taxa has been used to work out the depositional history of the associated rocks and palaeogeography of the study area.

CHAPTER 2: GEOLOGICAL SETTING

2. GEOLOGICAL SETTING

2.1. GEOLOGY OF THE STUDY AREA

Geologically, the rocks exposed are belong to Middle and Upper Bhuban Formation, Surma Group of lower - middle Miocene age. The rock types in the study comprises of dark to light brown sandstones, repetitive alteration of sandstones, shale, silty-sandstones and siltstones along with intraformational conglomerates and pockets of calcareous sandstones. The trend of the rocks formations here is roughly N-S with and the general dip is towards west with varying amount ranging from 40^{0} - 60^{0} dip due west. Geological map of Aizawl and its surrounding areas is given in Figure 2.1. The collection of fossils comes from eight localities. The detail lithological characteristics and faunal contents of each fossil locality in the study area are given below:

LOCALITY 1: Near Amawii Tyre Works, Bawngkawn, Aizawl.

This locality is the oldest and alongside Bawngkawn – Lunglei road, Aizawl (N23⁰ 44' 53" and E 92⁰ 47' 7"). The fossiliferous rocks are presented by medium grained brown and grey silty sandstone (Plate I A). Fossil preservation is excellent though the variety is scarce as there are only two species of fossils. Following is the list of fauna identified from this bed. The litho column of the rock exposed in this area is shown in Figure. 2.2A.

Bivalves: Apolymetis grimesi Noetling

Echinoids: Schizaster alveolatus Duncan and Sladen

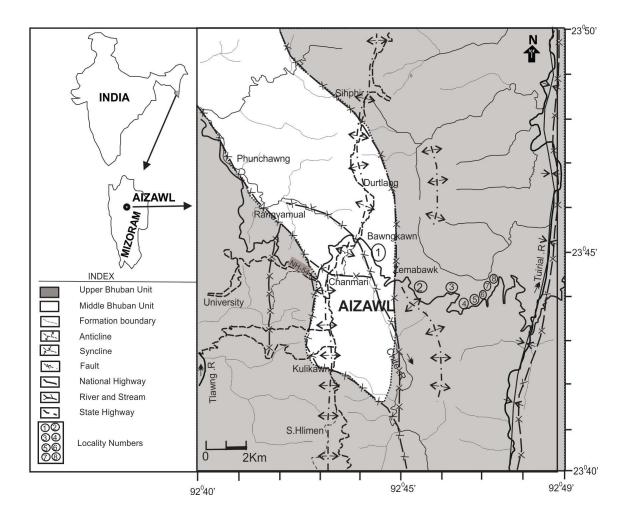


Figure 2.1. Geological map of Aizawl showing the location of the studied areas. (modified after Malsawma *et al.*, 2010).

PLATE I



A. Locality 1: Near Amawii Tyre Works, Bawngkawn, Aizawl.



B. Locality 2: Near Vara Workshop, Bawngkawn, Aizawl.

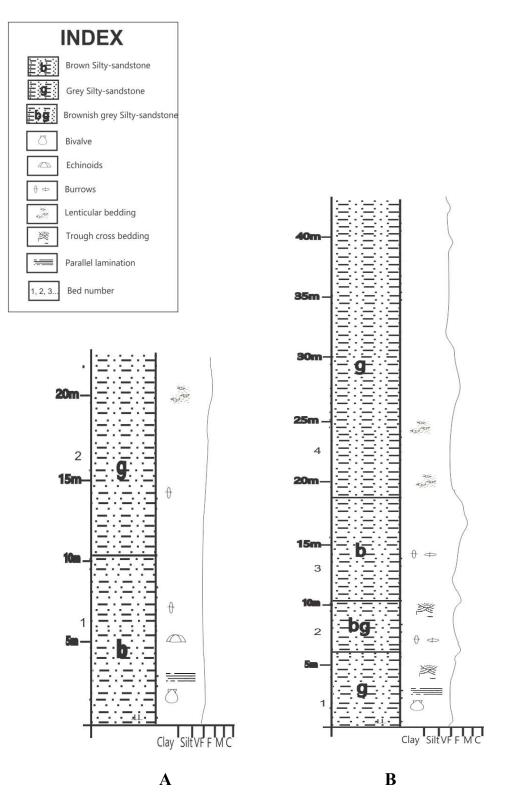


Figure 2.2. A - Litho-column at Fossil Locality-1 (near Amawii Tyre works, Bawngkawn, Aizawl)

B - Locality-2 (Near Vara workshop, Zemabawk, Aizawl).

LOCALITY 2: Near Vara Workshop, Zemabawk, Aizawl.

This locality is at near Vara Workshop (Plate I B), Zemabawk, Tuirial Road (N $23^0 43' 49'' - E 92^0 45' 25''$). The litho column of the rocks exposed at this site is given in Figure. 2.2 B. There is only one fossiliferous horizon in this locality even though the exposed rock unit is more than 40 meters in thickness. The only fossiliferous horizon was found at the lower bed which is about 0.5m in thickness. It is medium to fine grained grey silty-sandstone bed. The check list of fauna from this locality is as follows:

Bivalves: Anadara daviesi Mukerjee

Echinoids: Coelopleurus (Keraiophorus) sp.

LOCALITY 3: Prayer Point, Tuirial Road.

This section (N 23^0 44' 09'' – E 92^0 45' 93'') is located at about 11 kms from Aizawl, eastern side (Plate II A). The exposed rock unit is about 24 meters, containing brown and brownish grey sandstone bed. Fossils are dispersed on the top 5-meter range. This section is well bedded, moderately hard and compact in nature. The lithocolumn is shown in Figure 2.3A. The faunal list from this bed is given below.

Bivalves: Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi Cox., Tellina maubawka Tiwari, Tellina Perodina sp. Gari (Gari) natensis Noetling, Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg, Paphia sp., and Corbula (Corbula) tunicosulcata Vredenburg

LOCALITY 4: Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road.

A quarry (N $23^{0} 43' 72'' - E 92^{0} 46' 40''$) at about 15kms from Aizawl, on the right side of Aizawl-Tuirial road exposes fossiliferous rocks belonging to Upper Bhuban Formation (Plate II B). The total thickness of the exposed litho unit is about 50 meters, though the fossiliferous horizons are found on the lowest dark brown sandstone bed (0.5m), the lower brown sandstone (3 m), scattered on the middle grey silty-sandstone bed and upper brown sandstone bed (Figure 2.3B). The following fossil species are identified from this locality.

Bivalves: Anadara (Anadara) elongata Lalchawimawii, Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin), Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey, Chlamys sp., Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS, Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp., Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg), Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac, Ostrea sp., Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis Lalchawimawii, Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari, Tellina maubawka Tiwari, Tellina (Angulus) sp., Tellina (Tellinella) hilli Noetling, Callista sp., Callista (Macrocallista) florida (Lamarck), Callista (Macrocallista) cf. lilacina (Lamarck), Paphia (Paphia) jhai Tiwari MS, Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox, Paphia (Paphia) rotundata (Linné), Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg and Paphia sp.

LOCALITY 5: Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road.

This locality is the extension of locality 4 (N $23^{0} 43' 71'' - E 92^{0} 46' 47''$), the fossiliferous horizons are characterized by the brown sandstone and grey silty-sandstone bed (Plate III A). The check list of fauna is given below. The detailed lithocolumn is shown in Figure 2.4A.

PLATE II



A. Locality 3: Prayer Point, Tuirial Road, Aizawl



B. Locality 4: Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road, Aizawl

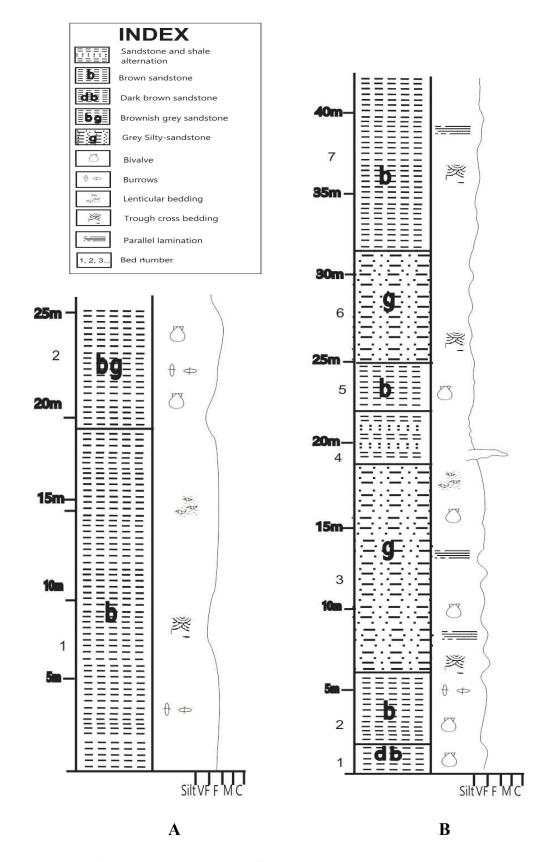


Figure 2.3. A - Litho-column at Fossil Locality-3 (Prayer Point, Tuirial Road)B - Locality-4 (Khawlthangi quarry, Tuirial Road), Aizawl

Bivalves: Nucula warsarensis Eames, Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida Tiwari, Anadara (Anadara) elongata Lalchawimawii, Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox, Chlamys sp., Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS, Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp., Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis Lalchawimawii, Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari, Tellina compressa Tiwari, Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi Cox, Noetling, Tellina (Oudardia) sp., Arctica islandica (Linné), Callista sp., Paphia (Paphia) jhai Tiwari MS, Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox, Paphia (Paphia) rotundata (Linné) Vredenburg, Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg and Paphia sp.

LOCALITY 6: Tuirial Road.

An exposure at about 15.5kms from Aizawl on the right side of Aizawl-Tuirial road (Plate III B) constitutes locality 6 (N $23^0 43'47'' - E 92^0 46' 55''$). The detail litho-column of this section is shown in Figure 2.4 B. The fossiliferous bed at this locality is represented by about 2.5m thick medium grained brown sandstone bed. The fossil preservation is quite good though fossil variety is low. The faunal check-list is given below.

Bivalves: Anadara (Anadara) elongata Lalchawimawii, Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin), Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox, Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey, Chlamys sp, Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari, Tellina maubawka Tiwari, Paphia (Paphia) jhai Tiwari MS, Paphia (Paphia) rotundata (Linné), Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg and Paphia sp.

PLATE III



A. Locality 5: Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road, Aizawl



B. Locality 6: Tuirial Road, Aizawl

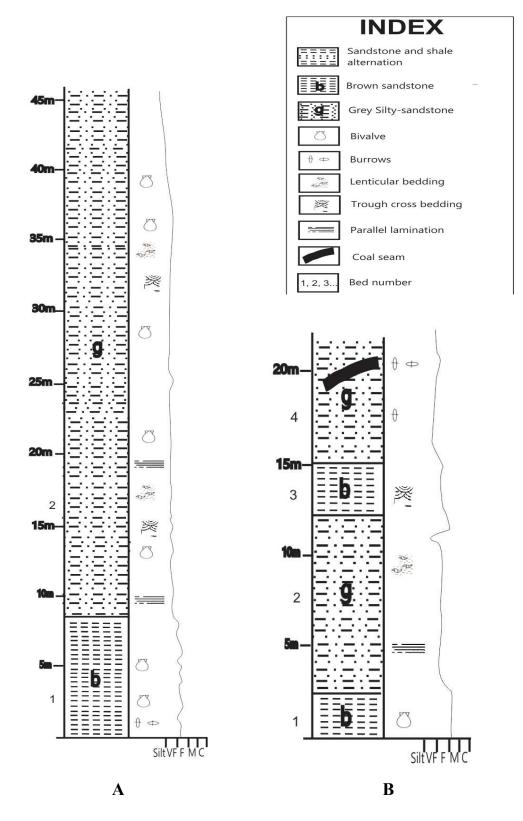


Figure 2.4. A - Litho-column at Fossil Locality-5 (Mafaki quarry, Tuirial road)B - Locality-6 (Tuirial Road), Aizawl

LOCALITY 7: Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road.

This locality (Plate IV A) is a continuation of locality 6 (N $23^0 43' 46'' - E 92^0$ 46' 37''). The detailed lithocolumn is shown in Figure. 2.5 A. Fossiliferous beds are characterized by two grey sandstone beds at the lower and upper section. The following fossil species are identified from this locality:

Bivalves: Anadara (Anadara) elongata Lalchawimawii, Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS, Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis Lalchawimawii, Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari, Arctica islandica (Linné), Callista sp., Callista (Macrocallista) florida (Lamarck), Callista (Macrocallista) cf. lilacina (Lamarck), Paphia (Paphia) jhai Tiwari MS, Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox, Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg, Paphia sp., Timoclea (Timoclea) arakanensis Nevill and Timoclea (Timoclea) scabra (Hanley).

LOCALITY 8: Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road

The locality (Plate IV B) is at about 16 kms from Aizawl on Aizawl – Tuirial road (N $23^0 43' 46'' - E 92^0 46' 40''$). The rock type exposed are shown in Figure. 2.5 B. There are two fossiliferous horizons in this locality i.e. the upper intraformational conglomeratic bed and the lower brown sandstone bed. Fossil variety is abundant though preservation is very poor in this section. Check-list of fauna is given below.

Bivalves: Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida, Pinna sp. Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin), Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox, Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey, Chlamys sp., Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp., Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg), Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari, Timoclea (Timoclea) subspadicea (Cossmann) and Periploma (Aelga) elliptica Lalchawimawii.

Gastropods: Turritella (Turritella) pseudobandongensis Vredenburg, Natica obscura Sowerby and Conus (Leptoconus) bonneti Cossmann.

Scaphopods: Dentalium junghuhni Martin.

PLATE IV



A. Locality 7: Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road, Aizawl.



B. Locality 8: Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road, Aizawl.

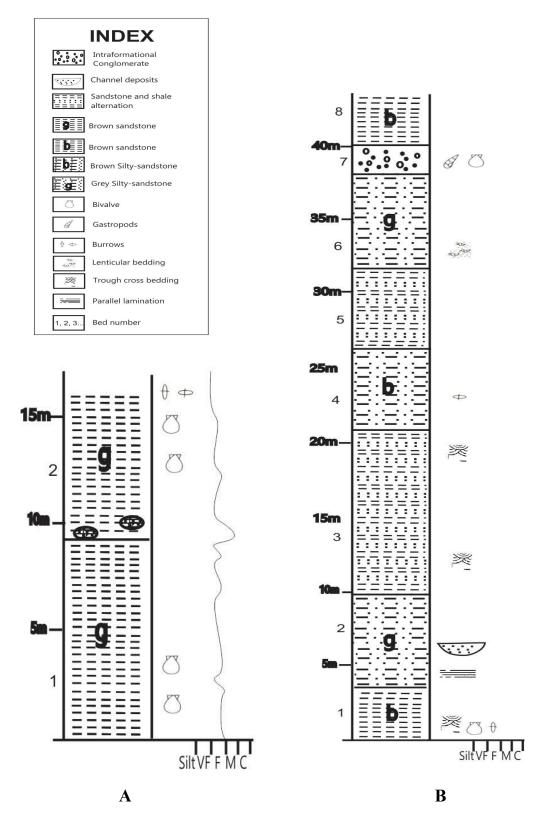


Figure 2.5. A - Litho-column at Fossil Locality-7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road)B - Locality-8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road), Aizawl.

CHAPTER 3: SYSTEMATIC DESCRIPTION OF INVERTEBRATES

3. SYSTEMATIC DESCRIPTION OF INVERTEBRATES

3.1. SYSTEMATIC DESCRIPTION OF BIVALVIA

Bivalves represent the most abundant group of fossils in the study area. Though, the preservation is not very satisfactory and these generally occur as isolated valves, moulds and casts, the essential external features are observable enough for the identification upto species level.

The classification scheme of the Bivalvia suggested by Newell has been adopted for the purpose of systematic (see Moore R. C. *et al.*, 1969). The identification of genera and species is mainly based on the external morphological characters and comparision with the type specimens. The internal characters have also been considered wherever available. Measurements of the specimens are given in millimetres. Besides using their location abbreviation which is given below, the specimens are labeled with alphabetical A to L and X which denotes different beds. The following abbreviations have been used in the description:

Sp. No specimen number	mm - millimetre(s)
RV - right valve	h – height
LV - left valve	l – length
BV - both valves	t - thickness
sp species	w - width
s. s sensustricto	SD - subsequent designation
cf comparable to	OD - original designation
aff affinity to	M - monotypy

loc. cit. – locality cited above	op. cit. – reference cited above
PP – Prayer Point	TR- Tuirial Road
BC - Bawngkawn	

The specimen photographs have mostly been taken in natural light with orientation in the reading positions. Magnification of the photographps may not tally with the actual figures given in the text due to parallax effect during photography.

The figured specimens are housed in the Paleontology Laboratory of the Department of Geology, Mizoram University, Aizawl, India.

The classification scheme of the Bivalvia as suggested by Newell has been adopted for the purpose of systematics (see Moore R. C. *et al.*, 1969). The identification of genera and species is mainly based on the external features but internal characters, wherever available, have also been considered.

Phylum	-	MOLLUSCA Linné, 1758
Class	-	BIVALVIA Linné, 1758
Subclass	-	PALAEOTAXODONTA Korobkov, 1954
Order	-	NUCULOIDA Dall, 1889
Super family	-	NUCULACEA Gray, 1824
Family	-	NUCULIDAE Gray, 1824
Genus	-	Nucula Lamarck, 1799

Type species: Arca nucleus Linné, 1758; M. Recent; France.

Nucula warsarensis Eames

(Pl. V, fig. 1)

1928. *Nucula cancellata* Vredenburg, p. 420, Pl. XXXIII, figs. 4, 8, 10, 11, 12 and 13 (non Meek and Hayden).

1933. Nucula cancellata Vredenburg: Kumar and Pichamuthu, p. 96.

1950. Nucula warsarensis Eames, p. 243.

1962. Nucula warsarensis Eames: Dey, p. 25.

1992. Nucula warsarensis Eames: Tiwari, p. 34, Pl. III, figs. 2a, b.

2003. Nucula warsarensis Eames: Tiwari, p. 60, Pl. I, figs. 1 – 2.

2013 Nucula warsarensis Eames: Lalchawimawii, p. 22, Pl. III, figs. 1 a, b, c - 2.

Material: One right valve.

Location: Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road, Aizawl, Mizoram).

Horizon: Brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation (bed no. 1).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
C18	21.1	14.6	5.5	RV

Remarks: The specimen is closely similar to *Nucula cancellata* Vredenburg (1928) in general outline, shape and positions of umbones. It has been compared with *Nucula warsarensis* Eames of Tiwari's collection no. LS/5/1 (1992) and Lalchawimawii's collection (B/CH/183 and B/CH/184) and found to match well. Hence, the specimen is unhesitatingly assigned to this form.

Subclass-PTERIOMORPHIA Buerlen, 1944Order-ARCOIDA Stoliczka, 1871

Superfamily -	ARCACEA Lamarck, 1809
Family -	ARCIDAE Lamarck, 1809
Subfamily -	ANADARINAE Reinhert, 1935
Genus -	Anadara Gray, 1847

Type species: Arca antiquata Linné, 1758; OD. Recent; Madagascar.

Subgenus - Anadara (s. s.)

Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida Tiwari

(Pl. V, figs. 2 - 3)

- 2001. Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida Tiwari, p. 147 160, Pl. II, figs. 5 7.
- 2003. Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida Tiwari: Tiwari, p. 66, Pl. IV, fig. 31.
- 2004. Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida Tiwari: Mazumder, p. 49, Pl. III, fig. 3.
- 2009. Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida Tiwari: Ralte, p. 36, Pl. 3, figs. 14.
- 2013 Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida Tiwari: Lalchawimawii, p. 31, Pl. IV, figs. 11-12.

Material: One right valve and one left valve.

Location: Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road) and Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road)

Horizon: Brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 5 and 8 (bed no.

1).

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
C36	25	14.5	6.2	RV
D9	22.1	15.3	6.5	LV

Remarks: Tiwari (2001) described the diagnostic characters of the species *Anadara* (*Anadara*) trapezoida, as obliquely trapezoidal outline, terminal umbo, angular and very prominent posterior carina, and oblique ventral margin parallel to postero-dorsal margin. The present collections are well match with these characters. Further these have also been compared with the holotype of the species from Tiwari collection (2001) and are found to match well. Hence, they are assigned to this form without any reservation.

Anadara daviesi Mukerjee

(Pl. V, fig. 4)

1939. Anadara daviesi Mukerjee, p. 28, Pl. I, fig. 14; Pl. II, fig. 1.

1992. Anadara daviesi Mukerjee: Tiwari, p. 54, Pl. V, figs. 5a and b, 6, 7.

2004. Anadara daviesi Mukerjee: Mazumder, p. 47, Pl. III, fig. 6.

2004. Anadara daviesi Mukerjee: Lyngdoh, p. 36, Pl. II, fig. 11.

2009. Anadara daviesi Mukerjee: Ralte, p. 33, Pl. 3, figs. 10 - 11.

2013. Anadara daviesi Mukerjee: Lalchawimawii, p. 33, Pl. IV, figs. 1 a, b, c.

Material: One right valve.

Location: Locality 2 (near Vara workshop, Zemabawk) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Grey silty sandtone of Upper Bhuban Formation (bed no. 1).

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
K4	22.1	12.9	4.1	RV

Remarks: Though the specimen under examination is poorly preserved and not complete, it shows the essential character like elongate and sub-ovate outline, height (about 60 - 65% of length), moderate inflation, oblique posterior margin, broad and flattened radial ribs and distinct granulations towards anterior-third. These have also been directly compared with Lalchawimawii's collection of the same species (2013) and are found to match well. Hence, the assignment is beyond doubt

Anadara (Anadara) elongata Lalchawimawii

(Pl. V, figs. 5 - 6)

2013. Anadara (Anadara) elongata Lalchawimawii, p.35, Pl. V, figs. 4-6

Material: Five right valves and one left valve.

Location: Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road); Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road); Locality 6 (Tuirial Road) and Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Upper brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (bed no. 5); grey silty-sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 5 (bed no. 2); brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 6 (bed no. 1); upper grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 (bed no. 2).

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	NR
A11	22.3	13	4.7	LV
D31	24.4	12.5	4.8	RV
E6	22.8	14.2	5.5	RV
E7	20.6	12	5	RV

I3	21	10.5	3.4	RV
J7	13.3	5.9	2.8	RV

Remarks: Diagnostic characteristic of the species *Anadara (Anadara) elongata*, as reported by Lalchawimawii (2013) are, shell small and transversely elongate. Height about half of the length and inflation moderate to strong. Umbones prosogyrate, prominent, incurved and situated at about anterior- third of the shell-length. Anterodorsal margin short and straight; postero-dorsal long and straight; anterior margin broadly rounded and merges smoothly with the long and flat ventral margin; posterior margin oblique in the upper half and meets smoothly with the ventral margin in the later half. Shallow and broad median sulcus runs from umbo towards ventral margin. Hinge margin long, slightly less than the shell length and straight. Teeth not exposed. Shell surface bears about 34 bifurcating radial ribsseparated by the interspaces wider than the ribs. All these characters are well marked in the collection. They have also been compared with holotype of the species from Lalchawimawii's collection (2013). Thus, they are assigned to this form.

Order	-	MYTILOIDA Ferussac, 1822
Superfamily	-	PINNACEA Leach, 1819
Family	-	PINNIDAE Leach, 1819
Genus	-	Pinna Linné, 1758

Type species: Pinna rudis Linné, 1758: SD. Children, 1823; Recent; Barbados.

Subgenus - Pinna (s. s.)

Pinna sp.

(Pl. V, fig. 7)

Material: Two fragmental species.

Location: Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Grey intraformational conglomeratic band of Grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation (bed no. 7).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation
TC1	52.3	26.9	
TC9	23.4	14.2	

Description and Remarks: The specimens are characterized by a broad and convex nature of the surface. The internal features are not visible and external surface is covered with numerous radial ribs only and oblique folds found in *Pinna (Pinna) choudhuryi* Tiwari and *Pinna (Pinna) vermai* Tiwari are altogether missing as well as median ridge. On these counts, these specimens cannot be merged with the previously described species of *Pinna* by Tiwari (1992). Hence, they are left to open nomenclature.

Order	-	PTERIOIDA Newell, 1965
Suborder	-	PTERIINA Newell, 1965
Superfamily	-	PECTINACEA Rafinesque, 1815
Family	-	PECTINIDAE Rafinesque, 1815
Genus	-	Chlamys Roeding, 1798.

- *Type species: Pecten islandicus* Mueller, 1776; SD. Herrmannsen, 1847; Recent; North-Atlantic.
 - Subgenus Argopecten Monterosato, 1899

Type species: Pecten solidulus Reeve, 1853; OD. Recent; Unknown locality.

Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin)

(Pl V, fig. 8.)

- 1791. Ostrea senatoria Gmelin, p. 3327.
- 1840. Pecten articulates J. de C. Sowerby, Pl. XXV, fig. 15.
- 1853. Pecten favrei d' Archiac and Haime, p. 270, Pl. XXIV, fig. 5.
- 1927. Chlamys senatoria (Gmelin): Cox, p. 45. Pl. VII, figs. 1 3; p. 75, Pl. XV, fig. 3; Pl. XXVII, fig. 10.
- 1928. Pecten (Chlamys) senatoriavar. Soomrowensis Sowerby: Vredenburg, p. 434.
- 1928. Chlamys senatoria (Gmelin): Douglas, p. 2, Pl. VIII, figs. 3 5.
- 1929-30. Chlamys senatoria (Gmelin): Cox, p. 191.
- 1930. Chlamys senatoria (Gmelin): Cox, p. 108, Pl. XIII, fig. 21; p. 122, 52.
- 1936. Chlamys senatoria (Gmelin): Cox, p. 54, Pl. V, fig. 18; Pl. IV, fig. 9.
- 1939. Chlamys senatoria (Gmelin): Mukerjee, p. 31, Pl. I, fig. 2; Pl. II, figs. 9, 10.
- 1974. Chlamys senatorius (Gmelin): Dance, p. 234.
- 1992. Chlamys (Chlamys) senatoria(Gmelin): Tiwari MS, p. 73, Pl. VII, figs. 10, 11; Pl. VIII, figs. 1 3.
- 1997. Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin): Jain MS, p. 72, Pl. XI, figs. 15 -18.
- 2004. Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin): Mazumder, p. 69, Pl. VIII, fig. 5.

- 2004. Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin): Lyngdoh, p. 52, Pl. V, fig. 1.
- 2009. Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin): Ralte, p. 38, Pl. 3, figs. 17 19.
- 2013. Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin): Lalchawimawii, p. 40, Pl. VI, figs. 2-5

Material: Three right valves and one left valve

Location: Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road) and Locality 6 (Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Dark brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (bed no.1); brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 6 (bed no. 1).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
A4	28.6	34	5.3	RV
A8	22.1	26.8	3.3	RV
B1	22.2	21	5	RV
B2	36.6	31.3	6.6	LV

Description and Remarks: The species in question is highly variable in dimensional ratios and intervening spaces. Besides, it is a long ranging one from Miocene to Recent having wide geographical distribution in Asia and Africa.

The specimens at hand agree with all the essential characters of the species *Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria* (Gmelin) and are referred to it. Both specimen resembles very well with Tiwari's collection (Specimen No. HPQ/8/17) and Lalchawimawii's collection (B/CH/380) from Mizoram under the same name. Hence, the reference.

Subgenus - Chlamys (s. s.)

Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox

(Pl. V, figs. 9 - 10)

- 1927. Chlamysjamviniensis Cox, p. 44, Pl. V, fig. 4.
- 1939. Chlamysjamviniensis Cox: Mukerjee, p. 32, Pl. I, fig. 3.
- 1992. Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox: Tiwari, p. 76, Pl. VII, fig. 9.
- 2013. Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox: Lalchawimawii, p. 42, Pl. VI, figs. 6-11.

Material: Six left valves and one right valve.

Location: Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road), Locality 6 (Tuirial Road) and Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 5, 6 and 8 (bed no. 1).

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	NR
A7	26.5	29.1	4.4	LV
A7B	13.2	13.4	4.3	LV
C6	23.6	20.2	5.5	LV
С9	20.5	23.3	3.5	LV
C10	24.3	25	4.5	RV
D12A	19.4	22.6	3.7	LV
D14	22.6	23	4.6	LV

Remarks: The specimens are characterized by ovate-trigonal, height a little in excess of length, unbranched and regularly distributed primary ribs. The radial ribs are varied in number *i.e* 32 - 36. Hence, the specimens are provisionally identified as *Chlamys* (*Chlamys*) *jamviniensis* Cox.

Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey

(Pl.VI, figs.1 & 2)

- 1962. Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensisDey, p. 43, Pl. II, figs. 8, 9.
- 1992. Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensisDey: Tiwari MS, p. 75, Pl. VII, figs. 7, 8.
- 2004. Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensisDey: Mazumder, p. 67, Pl. VIII, figs. 4, 6.
- 2013. Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensisDey: Lalchawimawii, p. 42, Pl. VI, fig. 12, Pl.
 VII, fig. 1

Material: Seven right valves and four left valves.

Location: Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road), Locality 6 (Tuirial Road) and Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Dark brown sandstone and upper brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (bed no. 1 and 5); brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 6 (bed no. 1); grey intraformational conglomeratic band and brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 8 (bed no. 7).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	NR
A6	23.7	26.7	2.9	RV
A6b	9	11.6	2.3	LV
D17	19	23.8	4.7	RV
D18	23.8	30	7.2	LV
D21	18	20	2.8	LV
D12B	14.6	19.3	3.2	LV
L2	11.4	10.9	1.2	RV
TC6	16.4	18.1	5.2	RV
TC8	14.2	15.2	3.3	RV
TC9	17.4	22	6	RV
TC11	13.93	14.3	3.4	RV

Description and Remarks: The specimens at hand are thin, small, rather oblique and feebly convex, higher than wide with around 16 rounded ribs, which are squamose near the margin separated by interspaces have the same width as the ribs. Above description tallies well with the *Chlamys* (*Chlamys*) quilonensis Dey (1962, op. cit.), Hence, it is named accordingly.

Chlamys sp.

(Pl. VI, figs. 3 & 4)

Material: Twelve right valves and nine left valves and five fragmentary species.Location: Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road), Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road), Locality 6 (Tuirial Road), Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2,

Tuirial Road) and Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Dark drown and lower brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (bed no. 1 and 2); brown sandstone and grey silty-sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 5 (bed no. 1 and 2); brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 6 (bed no. 1); brown sandstone and grey intraformational conglomeratic band of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 8 (bed no. 1 and 7).

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	NR
A5	25.2	24.4	2.1	RV
A10	13.2	14.1	1.6	RV
C2	18.4	19.3	3.7	RV
C3	21.4	23.9	4.3	LV
C5	15.3	16	3	LV
C7	25.8	24.7	8	RV
C8A	26.1	27.6	5.3	LV
C8B	19.2	20.2	4.4	RV
C11	28	26.7	7	LV
D11	29.6	32.6	5.9	RV
D13	23.2	27.3	6.2	RV
D19	24.6	23.7	2.7	RV
D15	26.3	22.6	3.1	RV
D20	21.7	19.8	2.4	-

D22	23.3	23.5	3.1	-
I1	22.2	23.3	2.4	LV
15	20.6	23.2	4.2	-
J3	25.3	26	3.8	-
D16	27.2	26.1	3.8	RV
E3	28.3	29.4	3	LV
L3	16.7	18.7	3.9	LV
L4	9.7	11.2	1.9	RV
TC7A	16.7	15.7	6.1	LV
TC7	21.9	18	5.1	RV
TC10	14.6	13.6	2.6	LV
TC13	17.9	18.1	3.3	-

Description and Remarks: The specimen at hand differ in size and inflation. The valves seem to be in trigonal to trapezoidal in shape. The external features are poorly preserved especially the auricles. The number of radial ribs cannot be counted in some specimen because of poor preservation. Some specimen yields too much variation in the number of radial ribs, so they cannot be assigned to any known species.

Genus - Pecten Mueller, 1776 Type species: Ostrea maxima Linné, 1758; SD. Schmidt, 1818. Recent; English Channel.

Subgenus - Pecten (s. s.)

Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS

(Pl. VI, figs. 5 a, b, c & 6)

- 1992. Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS, p. 78, Pl. VIII, figs. 5 8.
- 2004. Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS: Mazumder, p. 70, Pl. VIII, fig. 8.
- 2009. Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS: Ralte, p. 39, Pl. 3, figs. 20 a b and Pl.
 4, fig. 1.

2013. Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS: Lalchawimawii, p. 44, Pl. VII, figs. 5-8

Material: One complete valve, three left valves and three fragmentary species.

Location: Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road), Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road) and Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Middle grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (bed no.3); brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 5 (bed no. 1); lower grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 (bed no. 1).

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	NR
E1	20	18.3	2.4	-
E2	25	21.4	3.8	-
E4	27.8	29.6	6.4	BV
E5	22	29.3	5.5	LV
G2	19.6	24.9	4.5	LV
J1	30.8	26.9	3.4	
H1	20.6	27.7	3.4	LV

Remarks: Tiwari (1992) described *Pecten (Pecten) mathuri* for the first time in having sub-orbicular in outline, having nearly flat left valves, small umbo, straight postero-dorsal concave antero-dorsal with evenly distributed and equally prominent 30 radial ribs. In all these characters, they approach the species christened by Tiwari. Hence, the present assignment.

Superfamily	-	ANOMIACEA Rafinesque, 1815
Family	-	ANOMIIDAE Rafinesque, 1815
Genus	-	Placuna Lightfoot, 1786

Type species: Anomia placenta Linné, 1758; SD Schmidt, 1818. Recent; Ceylon.

Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp.

(Pl. VI, fig. 7)

Material: Three right valves and one fragmental species.

Location: Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road) and Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Middle grey sandstone and upper brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (bed no. 3 and 5); Brown sandstone and grey silty-sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 5 (bed no. 1 and 2).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
C35	26.2	33	8.5	-
D7	37.7	34.2	6.8	RV
G1	38.4	43.1	11.9	RV
J2	28.2	26.7	8.8	RV

Description and Remarks: The specimens at hand are medium to large in size, moderately thick, somewhat orbicular, the external suface of the specimen at hand are covered with numerous minute radial thread. They are match well with the *Placuna (Indoplacuna) sindiens* is Vredenburg in these characters. However, they do not exhibit other characters of this species like muscle scar, crescentic depression and pairs of crura. Hence, they are left to open nomenclature under the genus *Placuna (Indoplacuna)* sp.

Suborder	-	OSTREINA Ferussac, 1822
Superfamily	-	OSTREACEA Rafinesque, 1815
Family	-	OSTREIDAE Rafinesque, 1915
Subfamily	-	OSTRENAE Rafinesque, 1815
Genus	-	Ostrea Linné, 1758

Type species: Ostrea edulis Linné, 1758; SD. Gray, 1847, Living; England.

Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg)

(Pl. VI, fig. 8)

1928. Ostrea gajensis Vredenburg, p. 423, Pl. XXIV, fig. 1.

1997. Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg): Jain, p. 100, Pl. XVIII, figs. 3 - 7.

2004. Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg): Lyngdoh, p. 57, Pl. VI, figs. 5 and 6.

2013. Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg): Lalchawimawii, p. 46, Pl. VII, figs. 1-3.

Material: One left valve.

Location: Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Grey intraformational conglomeratic bed of Upper Bhuban Formation (bed no. 7).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
D24	34.2	36.9	5.2	LV

Remarks: The specimen has external sculpture in the form of fine concentric lamellae and has ridge shaped granulations all around the margin. The specimen at hand agree with all the essential characters of the species *Crassostrea gajensis* (Vredenburg) and referred to it. The specimen resembles very well Lalchawimawii's collection from Mizoram under the same name. Hence, the reference.

Ostrea sp.

(Pl. VII, fig. 1)

Material: One right valve.

Location: Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram. **Horizon:** Middle grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation (bed no. 3).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
G4	25.6	24.3	4	RV

Remarks: Rounded to oval shape, ridge shaped granulations at the margins remind at once the genus *Ostrea*. The specimen is thus assigned to this genus. Due to poor preservation and incomplete valve, further description is not possible.

Subclass	-	HETERODONTA Neumayr, 1884
Order	-	VENEROIDA H. Adams and A. Adams, 1856
Family	-	UNGULINIDAE Adams and Adams, 1857
Genus	-	Diplodonta Bronn, 1831.

Type species: Venus lipinis Brochhi, 1814; SD. Hermannsen, 1846; Recent; Mediterranean.

```
Subgenus - Diplodonta (s. s.)
```

Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac

(Pl.VI, figs. 2 & 3)

- 1850. Diplodanta incerta d' Archiac, p. 259.
- 1853. Lucina inflata d'Archiac: d'Archiac and Haime, p. 240, Pl. XVI, figs. 15 16;Pl. XXXVI, figs. 7 8.
- 1853.Lucina inflata d'Archiac: d'Archiac and Haime, p. 355.
- 1928. Diplodonta incerta d'Archiac: Vredenburg, p. 441.
- 1939. Taras (Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac: Mukerjee, p. 9, Pl. II, fig. 6.

- 1992. Diplodonta incerta d' Archiac: Tiwari, p. 86, Pl. IX, figs. 4 7.
- 2004. Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d' Archiac: Mazumder, p. 79, Pl. IV, figs. 8.
- 2004. Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d' Archiac: Lyngdoh, p. 62, Pl. VIII, figs. 4 - 5.
- 2009. Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d' Archiac: Ralte, p. 41, Pl. IV, figs. 2 3.
- 2013. Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d' Archiac: Lalchawimawii, p. 4, Pl. VIII, figs. 8 12.

Material: Two right valves and three left valves.

Location: Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road) Aizawl. Mizoram.

Horizon: Dark brown sandstone and upper brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation (bed no. 1 and 5).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
D30	18.6	16.1	2.3	RV
D39	19	18.5	5	RV
D47	27.4	20	3.6	LV
L9	14.4	14.4	3.1	LV
L11	17.3	16.4	1.7	LV

Remarks: The external characters of the ornamentation and general portion of the specimen collected are compared with *Diplodonta incerta* d'Archiacreported by Mukerjee (1939, p. 9, Pl. II, fig. 6) to which they are found to match well. Hence, the assignment.

	Suborder	-	ASTARTEDONTINA
	Superfamily	-	CRASSATELLACEA Ferussac, 1822
	Family	-	ASTARTIDAE d' Orbigny, 1844
	Subfamily	-	ASTARTINAE d' Orbigny, 1844
	Genus	-	Astarte J. Sowerby, 1816.
<i>Type species</i> :	Venus scotica	Maton	and Rackettm 1807 (= Pectunculus sulcatus Da
	G (1770)		

Costa, 1778); OD. Recent; Scotland.

Subgenus - Astarte (s. s.)

Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis Lalchawimawii

(Pl. VII, fig. 4)

2013. Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis Lalchawimawii, p. 51, Pl. IX, fifs 6 a,b,c-&a,b,c

Material: One right valve.

Location: Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation (bed no. 1).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
C30	21.2	17.7	5.3	RV

Description and Remarks: Lalchawimawii (2013) described the diagnostic characters of the species *Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis,* as medium sized, highly inequilateral, trigonally-ovate height about fourth-fifth of the shell, strongly inflated, having prominent and elevated umbo, strongly prosogyrous and situated at about anterior-fifth of the shell-length. Short antero-dorsal margin and long postero-dorsal which inclined at an angle of 35°. Small and shallow lunule small, elongated and

escavated escutchean.Ligament external and opisthodetic.The present collections are well match with these characters.Hence, the assignment.

Astarte ovalis Lalchawimawii

(Pl. VII, figs. 5a, b, c)

2013. Astarte ovalis Lalchawimawii, p.52, Pl. X, figs 1-2

Material: One complete bivalve and one left valve.

Location: Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road) and Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 5 (bed no. 1); upper grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 (bed no. 2).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
C34	31.8	25.9	12.4	LV
E23	27.3	22.5	5.7	BV

Description and Remarks: The specimens at hand tally well with the holotype of *Astarte ovalis* (Lalchawimawii, 2013) in view of medium sized valve, oval in shape, height nearly equal to the length, small, pointed and prosogyrate umbo that are situated at about middle of the valve-length, concave antero-dorsal which merge smoothly with broadly rounded posterior margin, flat ventral margin and external surface traversed by fine concentric undulations with narrower interspaces. Hence, their assignment is beyond doubt.

Subfamily-LUTRARIINAE Adams and Adams, 1956Genus-Lutraria Lamarck, 1759.

Type species: Mya lutraria Linné, 1758; Tautonomy. Recent, Mediterranean.

Subgenus - *Lutraria* (s. s.)

Lutraria cf. philippinarum Reeve

(Pl. VII, fig. 8)

- 1854. Lutraria philippinarum Deshayes; Reeve, conch. Icon, VIII, Lutraria sp. 4.
- 1928. Lutraria philippinarum, Melvill, Proc. Malac. Soc. London, XVIII, p. 116.
- 1932. *Lutraria philippinarum*, Prashad, *Siboga-Exped Monogr.*, L III c, p. 211(with Synonymy)
- 1936. Lutratria cf. philippinarum, Reeve: Cox, p. 65, Pl. VIII, fig. 1.
- 2004. Lutraria cf. philippinarum Reeve: Mazumder, p. 98, Pl. XI, fig. 9.

2009. Lutraria philippinarum Reeve: Ralte, p. 47, Pl. 4, fig. 12 - 14.

2009. Lutraria philippinarum Reeve: Lalchawimawii, p. 57, Pl. X, fig. 10 and 12.

Material: Two right valves and one left valve.

Location: Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road) and Locality 6 (Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Upper brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (bed no.

5); brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 6 (bed no. 1).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
A1A	49.2	18.6	4.4	RV
A1B	57.8	18.5	3.2	LV
D6	34	13.9	2.6	RV

Remarks: The specimens are comparable to those of *Lutraria* cf. *philippinarum* figured by Cox (1936), loc. cit. from Vindobonian of Persia in terms of compressed in nature, elongate-ovate and somewhat arcuate in shape. Hence, they are assigned under the species *Lutraria* cf. *philippinarum* Reeve.

Superfamily -	SOLENACEA Lamarck, 1809
Family -	SOLENIDAE Lamarck, 1809
Genus -	Solena Mörch, 1853

Type species: Solen obliquus Spengler, 1794; SD Stoliczka, 1871. Recent; Carribeans.

Subgenus - Plectosolen Conrad, 1866

Type species: Solen gracilis Sowerby, 1844; SD Stoliczka, 1871. Lower Eocene to Middle Eocene. England.

Solena (Plectosolen) sp.

(Pl. VII, fig. 7)

Material: One right valve.

Location: Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road) and Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Upper brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (bed no.

5); upper grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 (bed no. 2).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation
D8	30.2	6.9	5.2

TR E8A	31.4	9.6
TR E8B	25.1	5.1

Description and Remarks: Posterior margin is straight while anterior one is oblique. The dorsal and ventral margins are straight and parallel to each other. There is a carina which runs from umbo to antero-ventral corner forming a small anterior area. Surface appears to be smooth though internal characters are unobservable. Since the preservation of the specimen is poor, most of the defined characteristics cannot be observed and its specific identifications comparisons with other known forms is not possible.

	Family	-	CUL	TELLID.	AE Davies	, 1935		
	Genus	-	Cultel	<i>lus</i> Schu	macher, 18	817		
Type species:	Cultellus	magmus	(=Solen	lacteus	Spengler,	1794);	by	monotype.
	Recent; Ea	ast Indies						

Subgenus - *Cultellus* (s. s.)

Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari

(Pl. VIII, figs. 1a, b, c and 2a, b, c)

1992. Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari, p. 105, Pl. XI, figs. 3, 6.

2004. Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari: Mazumder, p. 99, Pl. XI, fig. 10.

2009. Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari: Ralte, p. 48, Pl. 4, fig. 16.

2013. *Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi* Tiwari: Lalchawimawii, p. 60, Pl. XI, figs. 1 a,b,c and 3 a,b,c.

Material: Five bivalves, three right valves and two left valves.

Location: Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road), Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road), Locality 6 (Tuirial Road) and Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Upper brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (bed no.5); brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 5 and 6 (bed no. 1);upper grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 (bed no. 2).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
A2A	36.9	12	3.3 (total)	BV
A3	36.1	18.3	2.3	LV
C1	31.7	15.3	7.4	BV
D1A	48.2	18.6	1.8	RV
D1B	45.2	17.7	3.1	LV
D2	50.3	18	5	RV
D3	40	20.2	11.3	BV
D4	37.6	20.3	3.9	RV
D5	32.8	16.3	6.2	BV
E9	45.3	16	4.7 (single)	BV

Remarks: The collections at hand show perfectly elliptical outline excepting near umbonal region. There are fine concentric lamellae on the surface which are conspicuous towards the ventral margin. The specimens show gapping at both the ends and length is about 2 to 2.5 times to the height. A shallow groove is present on either side of umbo all along the dorsal margin in all the specimens. Umbones are small and low, placed anterior-fourth of the shell-length. These characters are tally

well with *Cultellus* (*Cultellus*) *zulloi* Tiwari (1992). Further, on direct comparison these are found to match well with the type material of Tiwari from the Upper Bhuban of Mizoram. Hence, the assignment.

Superfamily	-	TELLINACEA de Blainville, 1814
Family	-	TELLINIDAE de Blainville, 1814
Subfamily	-	TELLININAE de Blainville, 1814
Genus	-	Tellina Linné, 1758.

Type species: Tellina radiata Linné, 1758; SD. Children, 1823. Recent; West Indies.

Tellina compressa Tiwari

(Pl. VIII, fig. 3)

2006. Tellina compressa Tiwari, p. 37, Pl.II, figs. 2 – 3.

2013. Tellina compressa Tiwari: Lalchawimawii, p. 62, Pl.XI, figs. 6 - 10.

Material: One right valve.

Location: Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation (bed no. 1).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
C37	41	22.5	2.3	RV

Remarks: In ovate-trigonal outline, laterally compressed, height slightly in excess of half of the length, surface ornamented with fine concentric lines, equal antero-and postero-dorsal margins, the specimen at hand well match *Tellina compressa*

described by Tiwari (2006) from the Bhuban Formation, Surma Group of Luangmual, Mizoram. Hence the identification is confirmed.

Tellina maubawka Tiwari

(Pl. VIII, fig. 4)

2006. Tellina maubawka Tiwari, p. 34, Pl. II, fig. 5.

2013. Tellina maubawka Tiwari: Lalchawimawi, p. 63, Pl. XII, fig. 5.

Material: One right valve and three left valves.

Location: Locality 3 (Prayer Point, Turial Road), Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road) and Locality 6 (Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Brownish grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 3 (bed no. 2); upper brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (bed no. 5); brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 6 (bed no. 1).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
A14	25.6	11.7	3	LV
D35	31.1	16.8	3.3	RV
D36	36	21.9	5.5	LV
PP1	26.3	16.2	2.6	LV

Description and Remarks: The specimens at hand are characterized by ovatetruncate outline, obliquely rounded anterior margin, sinuous ventral margin, height is about two-third of the length. There is a prominent furrow from umbo towards postero-ventral. The specimen has fine but sharp concentric growth lines but the total surface sculpture could not be ascertained because of worn out surfaces. These characters are very well matched with the description done by Tiwari on *Tellina maubawka*. Hence merged with the Tiwari's specimens (2006, op.cit.)

Subgenus-AngulusMegerle Von Muehlfeld, 1811.Type species: Tellina lanceolataGmelin, 1791; SD. Gray, 1847. Recent; East Indies.

Tellina (Angulus) sp.

(Pl. VIII, fig. 5)

1992. Tellina (Angulus) Tiwari, p. 106.

2004. Tellina (Angulus) Tiwari: Mazumder, p. 101, Pl. XII, fig. 1

2009. *Tellina* (*Angulus*) Tiwari: Ralte, p. 50, Pl. 5, figs. 2 – 3.

2013. Tellina (Angulus) Tiwari: Lalchawimawii, p. 63, Pl. XII, figs. 2a,b,c

Material: One right valve.

Locality: Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Middle grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation (bed no. 3).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
F5	27.5	16.3	4.5	RV

Description and Remarks: The specimen at hand is small, compressed and slightly in-equilateral, sub-elliptical with acuminated posterior. Its height is more than half of the length. Antero and postero-dorsal margins are making elliptical outline with anterior and posterior margins. The shell surface is covered with fine and closely spaced concentric growth lines with flat ventral margin. Hence, the specimen is identified as *Tellina (Angulus)* sp. though because of poor preservation, assignment under new species is not feasible.

Subgenus - Eurytellina Fischer, 1887

Type species: Tellina punicea Born, 1790; M. Recent; West Indies.

Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi Cox

(Pl.VIII, fig. 6)

- 1936. Tellina pilgrimi Cox, p. 37, Pl. IV, figs.11, 12 a b.
- 1992. *Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi* Cox: Tiwari, p. 108. Pl. XI, figs. 4, 5, 7, 8, 9, 10,11; Pl. XIII, figs. 8a and b.
- 2004. Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi Cox: Mazumder, p. 103. Pl. XII, fig. 4.
- 2009. Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi Cox: Ralte, p. 51. Pl. 5, fig. 4.
- 2013. Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi Cox: Lalchawimawii, p. 64. Pl. XII, figs. 11, 12a-b.

Material: One complete bivalve, two right valves and one left valve.

Locality: Locality 3 (Prayer Point, Turial Road and Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Brownish grey sandstone and brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 3 and 5 (bed no. 2 and 1).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
C4	30	26.4	3.6	BV
C27A	22.7	20	3.1	LV
C27B	26.1	17.5	4.2	RV
PP4	29.7	18.7	3.2	RV

Description and Remarks: This species have variable dimensions (Cox, 1936). For example, the paratypes have almost median umbones and slightly more height to length ratio (75%), while holotype (G.S.I. No. 17375) is more elongate (height-length ratio is 69%) with umbones little posterior to median. Likewise the specimen have similarities and resemblance with 62.9% ratio, though it is a bit low compared to the holotypes and paratypes, it is acceptable and hence assigned to *Tellina* (*Eurytellina*) pilgrimi (Cox, 1936).

Subgenus - Oudardia Monterosato, 1884

Type species: Tellina oudardii Payraudeau, 1826 (= Tellina compressa Brocchi, 1814, OD.

Tellina (Oudardia) sp.

(Pl.IX, fig. 1)

Material: One left valve.

Locality: Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road), Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation (bed no. 1).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
C17	25.4	16.7	3.4	LV

Description and Remarks: Shell small, compressed, height is more than half of the length. Surface is covered with fine oblique lines. It resemble T. Moerella in form but with a thick internal rib, radiating from beak to ventral margin in front of mid line; surface covered partly with fine oblique lines of sculpture. Since the specimen

is poorly preserved, comparision with other species of *Tellina* and assigning a new name is not possible.

Subgenus - Perodinia Dall, 1900

Type species: Tellina albicans Gmelin, 1826; OD.

Tellina (Perodina) sp.

(Pl.IX, fig. 2)

Material: One left valve.

Locality: Locality 3 (Prayer Point, Turial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Brownish grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation (bed no. 1)

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
PP01	37.8	20.3	4.6	LV

Description and Remarks: Shell elongate, solid and compressed. sub equivalve, without lunule, escutcheon long, narrow; shell with fine concentric grooves, stronger anteriorly; lateral teeth weak. This form is distince from other species of *Tellina* but the identification is left to open nomenclature for more and better preserved material.

Subgenus - Tellinella Mörch, 1853

Type species: Tellina virgata Linné, 1758; SD Stoliczka, 1870. Recent; East Indies.

Tellina (Tellinella) hilli Noetling

(Pl. IX, fig. 3)

- 1898. Tellina (Tellinella) hilli Noetling, p. 13, Pl. III, figs. 5 6.
- 1901. Tellina (Tellinella) hilli Noetling, p. 223, Pl. XIV, figs. 7a d.
- 1992. Tellina (Tellinella) hilli Noetling: Tiwari, p. 115, Pl. XII, fig. 4; Pl. XIII, fig. 10.
- 2004. Tellina (Tellinella) hilli Noetling: Lyngdoh, p. 88, Pl. XI, figs. 5 7.
- 2013. *Tellina (Tellinella) hilli* Noetling: Lalchawimawii, p. 66, Pl. XIII, figs. 1a,b,c 2.

Material: One right valve and one left valve

Locality: Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road), Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Middle grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (bed no.3).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
D37	29.3	16.4	1.9	RV
D49	28.7	17	2.5	LV

Remarks: The specimens show essential characters of *Tellina (Tellinella) hilli* in respect size, configuration, nature of carina, and ornamentation. Thus, the identity is unquestionable.

Subfamily	-	MACOMINAE Olsson, 1961
Genus	-	Apolymetis Salisbury, 1929

Type species: Tellina meyeri Phillipi, 1846, ex Dunker, MS; by Monotypy. Recent; East Indies.

Apolymetis grimesi (Noetling)

(Pl. IX, figs. 4a, b, c)

1901. Tellina (Metis) grimesi Noetling, p. 216, Pl. 14, figs. 4 - 6.

1939. Apolymetis grimesi (Noetling): Mukerjee, p. 11, Pl. I, fig. 18.

1997. Apolymetis grimesi (Noetling): Jain, p. 131-132, Pl. XXIII, figs. 10 - 20.

2004. Apolymetis grimesi (Noetling): Lyngdoh, p. 90, Pl. XI, fig. 10.

2009. Apolymetis grimesi (Noetling): Ralte, p. 54, Pl. 5, figs. 10 - 12.

Material: Three bivalve specimens.

Locality: Locality 1 (near Amawii Tyre Works, Bawngkawn) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Brown sandstone of Middle Bhuban Formation (bed no.1).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
BC1	31.4	25.5	8.2	BV
BC2	11.7	11.1	2.9	BV
BC7	15.4	14.7	6	BV

Remarks: The specimens at hand resembles very closely with *Apolymetis grimesi* described by Noetling from Myanmar (1901) and by Mukerjee (1939) from Miocene of Garo Hills in respect of nature of valve ornamentation, general configuration, dimentional ratios and low inflation. The species has also been reported by Ralte (2009) from Aizawl and Lalchawimawii (2013) from Hlimen Quarry, Aizawl. The

collections are found to match well with them. Hence, the assignment of the present specimen is under the species *Apolymetis grimesi* is justifiable.

Family	-	PSAMMOBIIDAE Fleming, 1828
Subfamily	-	PSAMMOBIINAE Fleming, 1828
Genus	-	Gari Schumacher, 1817

Type Species: Gari vulgaris (= Solen amethystus Wood, 1815); SD Children, 1823.

Recent; East Indies.

Subgenus - Gari (s. s.)

Gari (Gari) natensis Noetling

(Pl. IX, fig. 5)

- 1901. Gari natensis Noetling, p. 228. Pl. XV, figs. 6a e.
- 1992. Gari (Gari) natensis Noetling: Tiwari, p. 125, Pl. XII, fig. 7
- 2004. Gari (Gari) natensis Noetling: Lyngdoh, p. 91, Pl. XI, figs. 12 13.
- 2009. Gari (Gari) natensis Noetling: Ralte, p. 55, Pl. 5, fig. 13.
- 2013. Gari (Gari) natensis Noetling: Lalchawimawii, p. 68, Pl. XIII, fig. 4.

Material: One right valve.

Locality: Locality 3 (Prayer Point, Turial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Brownish grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation (bed no.2).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
PP3	29.3	11.9	3.3	RV

Description and Remarks: The overall outline, ornamentation and posterior region of the present specimen resembles *Gari natensis* Noetling (1901), particularly the holotype no. 7629 and hence the assignment.

Superfamily	-	ARCTICACEA Newton, 1891
Family	-	ARCTICIDAE Newton, 1891
Subfamily	-	ARCTICINAE Newton, 1891
Genus	-	Arctica Schumacher, 1817

Type species: Arctica vulgaris (=Venus islandica Linné, 1767); M. Pliocene; England; Lower Cretaceous to Recent; Europe, North America.

Arctica islandica (Linné)

(Pl. IX, fig. 6)

1959. Arctica islandica (Linné): White, p. 98, Pl. XXXV, figs. 4 and 5.

- 1969. Arctica islandica (Linné): Myra Keen (in Moore et al.,), p. N646, figs. E127,1a and b.
- 1971. Arctica islandica (Linné): Davies, p. 242, figs. 549a and b.
- 1992. Arctica islandica (Linné): Tiwari, p. 129, Pl. XIV, figs. 1a and b, 2 and 3.
- 2013. Arctica islandica (Linné): Lalchawimawii, p. 69, Pl. XIII, figs. 6-7.

Material: One right valve and one left valve.

Location: Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Upper grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation (bed no.2).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
TR 21	23.8	19.6	7.6	RV
TR E22	22.6	17.1	7.8	LV

Remarks: Shell thick, sub orbicular outline, beak strongly prosogyrate, strong inflation. The overall character, umbo and ornamentation very well match with the characters of *Arctica islandica* (Linné) and thus assigned to this form.

Superfamily	-	VENERACEA Rafinesque, 1815
Family	-	VENERIDAE Rafinesque, 1815
Subfamily	-	VENERINAE Rafinesque, 1815
Genus	-	Venus Linné, 1758

Venus sp.

(Pl. IX, fig. 7)

Material: One left valve.

Location: Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Middle grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (bed no.3).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
TR F11	25.9	20.3	6.4	LV

Description and Remarks: The collection at hand is small and ovate-elongate with moderate inflation. Umbo is prosogyrous, sharp and pointed and situated at about

one-third of the shell-length. The specimen has short antero-dorsal with flat ventral margin. There is a thick concentric bands which becomes more conspicuous towards ventral margin. These bands are crossed over by fine radial threads. Internal characters assessment is not possible. Specific identification is deferred because of wanting for better preservation.

Genus - Callista Poli, 1791

Type species: Venus chione Linné, 1758; SD. Meek, 1876. Recent; Mediterranean.

Callista sp.

(Pl. IX, fig. 8

Material: One left valve and two fragmental species.

Locality: Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road) and Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 5 (bed no.1); upper grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 (bed no.2).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
C30	18	13.9	1.9	-
E11	26.7	20.9	6.6	-
E24	14.3	9.6	2	LV

Description and Remarks: The specimen at hand are small in size, trigonally ovate and moderately inflated. Umbo is pointed and small, situated at about the anterior

third of shell length. Faint ridge runs from umbo to postero-ventral. There are flat and concentric ridges which are separated by narrow interstices.

All these characters are well tally with the genus *Callista* sp. except the internal characters are not accessible. Due to the want of better preservation, it is left to open nomenclature.

Subgenus - Macrocallista Meek, 1876

Type species: Venus gigantea Gmelin, 1791 (= *Venus nimbosa* Lightfoot, 1786). Recent; Carribeans.

Callista (Macrocallista) florida (Lamarck)

(Pl. X, fig. 1)

- 1818. Cytherea florida Lamarck, p. 565.
- 1864. Dione florida Reeve, conch. Icon., XIV.
- 1880. Cytherea (Callista) florida v. Martens, p. 325.
- 1900. Callista florida Newton, p. 554.
- 1928. Cytherea (Callista) florida Lamarck: Vredenburg, p. 449.
- 1930. Macrocallista florida (Lamarck): Cox, p. 129 and 156.
- 1962. Macrocallista (Costacallista) florida (Lamarck): Dey, p. 33, Pl. III, fig. 3.
- 2004. *Callista (Macrocallista) florida* (Lamarck): Mazumder, p. 117, Pl. XIII, fig.2.
- 2004. Callista (Macrocallista) florida (Lamarck): Lyngdoh, p. 100, Pl. XIII, fig. 8.
- 2013. Callista (Macrocallista) florida (Lamarck): Lalchawimawii, p. 76, Pl. XIV, figs. 5 8.

Material: Two left valves.

Location: Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram. **Horizon:** Upper grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation (bed no.2).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
E10	31.9	19.3	6	LV
E19	32.9	19.8	5.4	LV

Remarks: The collections at hand matches very well with *Macrocallita* (*Costacallista*) *florida* (Lamarck) described by Dey (1962) in respect of outline, umbonal positions, dimensional ratios, nature of margins and nature of ornamentation. The collections are well matched with Lalchawimawiis's collection and hence the assignment.

Callista (Macrocallista) cf. lilacina (Lamarck)

(Pl. X, fig. 2)

- 1962. Macrocallista (Costacallista) cf. lilacina (Lamarck): Dey, p. 33, Pl. II, fig. 7.
- 2004. Macrocallista (Costacallista) cf. lilacina (Lamarck): Mazumder, p. 118, Pl. XIII, fig. 3.
- 2004. *Macrocallista (Costacallista)* cf. *lilacina* (Lamarck): Lyngdoh, p. 99, Pl. XIII, fig. 3 7.
- 2013. Macrocallista (Costacallista) cf. lilacina (Lamarck): Lalchawimawii, p. 77,Pl. XIV, fig. 9a, b, c.

Material: Two right valves.

Location: Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram. **Horizon:** Upper grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation (bed no.2).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
E12	28	15.7	5.1	RV
X1	25.1	16.4	4	RV

Remarks: Dey (1962, op. cit.) explained that the species differs from *Callista* (*Costacallista*) *erycina*(Linné) by its closely spaced and more distinct concentric grooves. The collections at hand matched very well with specimen no.K24/173 recorded by Dey (1962, p.33-34, Pl. II, fig.7) from Quilon as *Macrocallista* (*Costacallista*) cf. *lilacina* (Lamarck). Therefore, its assignment is justifiable.

Subfamily - TAPETINAE Adams and Adams.

Genus - Paphia Roeding, 1798

Type species: Paphia alapapilionis (=Venus rotundata Linné, 1758); SD. Dall, 1902; Recent; Western Pacific.

Subgenus - *Paphia* (s. s.)

Paphia (Paphia) jhai Tiwari MS

(Pl. X, figs. 3 & 4)

1992. Paphia (Paphia) jhai Tiwari MS, p. 146, Pl. XV, figs. 8, 9 and 12.

2004. Paphia (Paphia) jhai Tiwari MS: Mazumder, p. 125, Pl. XIV, figs. 8.

2009. Paphia (Paphia) jhai Tiwari MS: Ralte, p. 64, Pl. 6, figs. 14 - 15.

2013. Paphia (Paphia) jhai Tiwari MS: Lalchawimawii, p. 81, Pl. XV, figs. 5-6.

Material: One bivalve specimen, four right valves and two left valves.

Locality: Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road), Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road), Locality 6 (Tuirial Road) and Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Upper brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (bed no.5); brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 5 (bed no.1); brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 6 (bed no.1); upper Grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 (bed no.2).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
A17	23.7	14.2	5.7	RV
C13	17.5	12.2	4.6	RV
C14	13.9	16.3	6.9	RV
D28	32.4	21.8	4.7	RV
E17	28.6	17.7	5.8	LV
G5	24.6	13.1	2.8	BV
J6	28.1	15.6	4.7	LV

Remarks: Valve small to medium size, inequilateral, elongate-ovate and moderately inflated. Umbo is small prosogyrous and anterior-fourth. It has a short and concave antero-dorsal, a long and gently sloping postero-dorsal, narrow rounded anterior and acutely rounded posterior margins and long and feebly arched ventral margin. Flat topped concentric growth lines on the surface are separated by much narrower interspaces. These characters tally well with the description of *Paphia (Paphia) jhai*

Tiwari (1992, op. cit.). Moreover, it matches very well with the holotype no. RL/6/3 of Tiwari. Hence, the assignment to this species is unquestionable.

Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox

(Pl. X, figs.5 & 6)

1936. Paphia persica Cox, p. 62, Pl. VII, figs. 10 and 11.

1992. Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox: Tiwari, p. 145, Pl. XV, figs. 10 and 11.

2013. Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox: Lalchawimawii, p. 83, Pl. XV, figs. 7-8.

Material: Eight right valves and three left valves.

Location: Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road), Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road) and 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road), Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Dark brown sandstone, middle grey sandstone and upper brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (bed no.1,3 and 5); brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 5 (bed no.1); lower Grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 (bed no.1).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
В5	19.2	11.4	2.1	RV
C20	21.8	11.3	3.9	LV
D26	33.7	19.2	5	RV
D27	24.7	13.2	4.7	RV
D29	22.6	13.3	3.1	LV
D48	28.8	13	6.1	RV

E14	22	10.1	4.2	RV
F2	18.8	11.5	2.9	LV
I2	19.7	10.3	2.5	RV
J5	24.8	15.5	2.9	RV
J9	13.5	8.2	2.7	RV

Description and Remarks: The specimen have sub-median umbone, elongated valve and fine concentric sculpture. It has been compared with the specimens assigned to the same species by Tiwari (1992) from Upper Bhuban Formation of Mizoram to which these exhibit close similarity. The specimen approach *Paphia* (*Paphia*) persica Cox in its characteristics. Hence, the identification is confirmed.

Paphia (Paphia) rotundata (Linné)

(Pl.X, figs. 7 & 8)

- 1969. Paphia (Paphia) rotundata(Linné): Myra Keen, p. 256, figs. E 149 and 2a c.
- 1971. Paphia (Paphia) rotundata (Linné): Davies, p. 256, fig. 587c.
- 1992. Paphia (Paphia) rotundata (Linné): Tiwari, p. 144, Pl. XV, figs. 13, 14, 15;Pl. XVI, figs. 1a, b and c.
- 2009. Paphia (Paphia) rotundata (Linné): Ralte, p. 63, Pl. 6, figs. 10 13.
- 2013. Paphia (Paphia) rotundata(Linné): Lalchawimawii, p. 84, Pl. XV, figs. 9 –
 12.

Material: One right valve, three left valves and one fragmental species.

Location: Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road), Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road) and Locality 6 (Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram

Horizon: Upper brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (bed no.5); brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 5 (bed no.1); brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 6 (bed no.1).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
A13	34.5	17.8	6	LV
B4	19.6	12.9	4.2	LV
C12	39.3	20.3	4.5	LV
C26	27.9	21.1	5	-
D42	28.4	15.9	4.3	RV

Description and Remarks: The specimens have been assigned to *Paphia (Paphia) rotundata* (Linne') owing to similarity in respect of general outline, nature and positions of umbo, dimensional ratios and in surface ornamentation. Hence, these are assignment to the Linne' species. The identification has further been confirmed by the direct comparison with Tiwari's collection (1992).

Subgenus - Callistotapes Sacco, 1900

Type species: Venus ventula Basterot, 1825; OD. Oligocene to Recent; Europe, Asia and New Zealand.

Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg

(Pl. X, figs. 9 - 11)

1928. Tapes (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg, p. 457, Pl. XXXI, figs. 2 - 5.

1992. Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg: Tiwari, p. 148, Pl. XVI, figs. 2, 3 and 4.

- 2004. Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg: Lyngdoh, p. 107, Pl. XIV, figs. 1 2.
- 2009. Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg: Ralte, p. 64, Pl. 6, figs. 16
 17.
- 2013. Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg: Lalchawimawii, p. 85, Pl.
 XV, figs. 13- 14. Pl. XVI, fig 1.

Material: Six right valves and seven left valves.

Location: Locality 3 (Prayer Point, Turial Road), Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road), Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road), Locality 6 (Tuirial Road) and Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Brownish grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 3 (bed no.2); Lower brown sandstone, middle grey sandstone and upper brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (bed no.2, 3 and 5); brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 5 and 6 (bed no.1); upper Grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 (bed no.2).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
A1	28	15.5	4.3	LV
A2B	27.9	17	5.2	LV
A15	26.6	17	7.5	RV
A19	20.3	13.7	3.5	RV
В3	16.9	9.1	2.6	RV
C32	18.3	13.6	1.9	RV
D33	28.8	18.7	4.8	LV

D44	20.7	13.1	2.6	LV
E15	26.7	17.3	5.8	RV
F4	26.8	19.8	6.3	RV
F4A	27.2	18.4	6.6	LV
F7	25	16.9	2.9	LV
PP5	18	10.8	3.9	LV

Description and Remarks: The specimen are compressed and elongate in nature medium size, ovate outlin narrowly rounded anterior an posterior margins fine concentric sculpture which are separated by narrow interstices. This characters wll match the species *Tapes (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus*, described by Vredenburg (1928). Hence the specimens at hand are assigned to this species. Tiwari (1992) has included *Callistotapes* under the genus *Paphia* following Myra Keen (in Moore *et al.*, 1969, p. N 685). In accordance, the author also prefers to assign this species as *Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus* Vredenburg.

Paphia sp.

(Pl. XI, fig. 1 & 2)

Material: Ten right valves and thirteen left valves.

Location: Locality 3 (Prayer Point, Turial Road), Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road), Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road), Locality 6 (Tuirial Road) and Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Brownish grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 3 (bed no.2); dark brown sandstone, lower brown sandstone and middle grey sandstone of

Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (bed no.1, 2 and 3); brown sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 5 and 6 (bed no.1); lower and upper grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 (bed no.1 and 2).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
A16	17.3	11.6	3.9	LV
A18	22.1	17.7	4	LV
A20	7.1	5.7	1.8	LV
A21	9	6.6	2.8	RV
B6	23.5	16.1	2.8	RV
B7	18.8	14.7	2.8	LV
B8	20.7	16.3	3.7	RV
B9	28.5	2.6	4.6	LV
C25	17.5	15.4	5.8	RV
C29	18.6	14.4	7.4	RV
D32	23.9	15.9	5.5	RV
D32	19.4	14.5	5	LV
D34	10.3	8	2.3	RV
D41	21.6	12.8	4.8	LV
D38	17.7	12	4.3	RV
D40	13.8	9.5	1.8	LV
D30	24.1	20.2	5.2	LV
D46	10.2	8.6	2.6	LV
E16	25.6	18.2	7	LV

F3	23.3	15.8	5	LV
Н5	17.3	13.5	4.4	LV
PP8	23.4	17.1	5.1	RV
PP9	21.2	17.2	4.3	RV

Description and Remarks: The specimens are small, elongate-ovate and moderately inflated. Umbo prosogyrous and at about one-third of the shell. Concentric ribs are prominent wih narrow interstices. Since the preservation of the specimen is poor, most of the defined characteristics cannot be observed and comparision of its specific identifications with other known forms is not possible.

Subfamily	-	CHIONINAE Frizzel, 1936
Genus	-	Timoclea Brown, 1827

Type species: Venus ovata Pennant, 1777; M. Late Miocene-Recent; Europe, Mediterranean, India, Central America, Western Pacific.
Subgenus - Timoclea (s. s.)

Timoclea (Timoclea) arakanensis Nevill

(Pl. XI, fig. 3)

1974. Timoclea arakanensis Nevill: Dance, p. 270.

2004. Timoclea (Timoclea) arakanensis Nevill: Mazumder, p. 126, Pl. XIV, fig. 1.

2013. Timoclea (Timoclea) arakanensis Nevill: Lalchawimawii, p. 87, Pl. XVI, fig.

6.

Material: Two right valves.

Location: Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road) and Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Grey silty-sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 5 (bed no.2); upper grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 (bed no.2).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
TR E21	9.3	6.5	1.9	RV
J8	8.8	5.9	2.1	RV

Remarks: The specimen at hand resembles *Timoclea arakanensis* Nevill illustrated by Mazumder (2004) in the outline, moderately compression, surface ornamentation and shell structures. Hence, these are assigned to this form.

Timoclea (Timoclea) scabra (Hanley)

(Pl. XI, fig. 4)

- 1844. Antigona scabra Hanley, p. 161, 361, Pl. 16, fig. 24.
- 1853. Venus scabra (Hanley): Sowerby, p. 718, Pl. 157, figs. 101 and 102.
- 1864. Venus scabra (Hanley): Reeve, Vol. 14.
- 1960. Veremolpha scabra (Hanley): Shuto, p. 144, text fig. 10.
- 1974. Timoclea scabra (Hanley): Dance, p. 271.
- 2004. *Timoclea* (*Timoclea*) scabra (Hanley): Mazumder, p. 127, Pl. XIV, figs. 2,
 3.
- 2009. Timoclea (Timoclea) scabra (Hanley): Ralte, p. 65, Pl. 6, fig. 18; Pl. 7, fig. 1
- 2013. Timoclea (Timoclea) scabra (Hanley): Lalchawimawii, p. 88, Pl. XVI, figs.
- 7-9

Material: One left valve.

Location: Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Upper grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation (bed no.2).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
E 18	7.7	6.5	2	LV

Remarks: The diagnostic characters of *Timoclea scabra* (Hanley) described by are Shuto (1960, op. cit.) are ovate trigonal outline with moderate inflation, rounded posterior and ventral margins, radial ribs are stronger on the anterior than the posterior slope. The specimen at hand showed these characters very well. The specimen is also compared and match well with same species reported by Mazumder (2004, op. cit). Therefore, it can be merged with the species *Timoclea (Timoclea) scabra* Hanley.

Timoclea (Timoclea) subspadicea (Cossmann)

(Pl. XI, figs. 5 & 6)

- 1825. Venus radiata Bast., p. 89.
- 1836. Venus radiata Bast.: Moulins, p. 169.
- 1838. Venus radiata Bast.: Grat., p. 66.
- 1873. Venus ovata Benoist, p. 37.
- 1895. Venus subspadicea Cossmann, p. 5, Pl. IV, figs. 11 12.
- 1910. *Timoclea subspadicea* (Cossmann): Cossmann, p. 337, Pl. XIII, fig. 29; Pl. XIV, figs. 36 40.
- 1939. Timoclea subspadicea (Cossmann): Mukerjee, p. 19, Pl. II, fig. 7.

- 2004. Timoclea subspadicea (Cossmann): Mazumder, p. 128, Pl. XVI, fig. 4.
- 2004. Timoclea subspadicea (Cossmann): Lyngdoh, p.109, Pl. XIV, figs. 6 7.
- 2013. *Timoclea subspadicea* (Cossmann): Lalchawimawii, p.89, Pl. XVI, figs. 10 11.

Material: One right valve and two left valves

Location: Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.Horizon: Grey intraformational conglomeratic bed of Grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation (bed no. 7).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
E20A	8.5	5	1	LV
E20B	7.7	4.2	1.3	LV
E20C	6.5	5	1.6	RV

Remarks: The specimen at hand have been assigned to *Timoclea subspadicea* (Cossmann) owing to similarity with this species in respect of general outline, nature and position of umbo, dimentional ratios and surface ornamentation. The identification has been further confirmed by comparision with Lalchawimawii's collection (2013).

Order	MYOIDA Stoliczka, 1870
Suborder	MYINA Stoliczka, 1870
Superfamily	MYACEA Lamarck, 1809
Family	CORBULIDAE Lamarck, 1818
Subfamily	CORBULINAE Gray, 1823
Genus	Corbula Bruguiere, 1797

Type species: Corbula sulcata Lamarck, 1801; SD.Schmidt, 1818. Recent; Senegal (West Africa).

Corbula (Corbula) tunicosulcata Vredenburg

(Pl. XI, fig. 7)

1928. Corbula tunicosulcata Vredenburg, p. 460, Pl. XXXI, figs. 10 - 19.

1992. Corbula tunicosulcata Vredenburg: Tiwari, p. 150, Pl. XVI, fig. 12.

2004. Corbula tunicosulcata Vredenburg: Mazumder, p. 131, Pl. XIII, fig. 13.

2004. Corbula tunicosulcata Vredenburg: Lyngdoh, p.113, Pl. XIV, figs. 13 - 14.

2004. Corbula tunicosulcata Vredenburg: Lalchawimawii, p.46, Pl. VI, fig. 6.

2008. Corbula tunicosulcata Vredenburg: Ralte, p.67, Pl. 7, figs. 3 - 4.

Material: One right valve.

Location: Locality 3 (Prayer Point, Turial Road), Aizawl, Mizoram

Horizon: Brownish grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation (bed no. 2)

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
PP10	25.5	20.8	13.5	RV

Remarks: Vredenburg (1928) christened a new species by the name *Corbula* (*Corbula*) *tunicosulcata* considering the dignostic characters like broadly triangular, flattened and moderately incurved umbo, high inflation, elongated and contracted posterior portion with a prominent curvilinear ridge and surface with broadly spaced angular costae. All these characters are clearly marked in all the specimens at hand. Hence, the assignment. Vredenburg (1928) considered this form as an intermediate

form of *Corbula tunicata* (Hinds) and *Corbula sulcata* Lamarck because his collections showed the characters of both these species.

Subclass	-	ANOMALODESMATA Dall, 1889
Order	-	PHOLADOMYOIDA Newell, 1965
Superfamily	-	PANDORACEA Rafinesque, 1815
Family	-	PERIPLOMATIDAE Dall, 1895
Genus	-	Periploma Schumacher, 1817

Type species: Periploma inequivalvis Schumacher, 1817 (= *Corbula margaritacea* Lamarck, 1801); M. Recent; West Indies.

Subgenus - Aelga Slodkevich, 1935

Type species: Tellina besshoensis Yokoyama, 1924; OD. Miocene; Japan.

Periploma (Aelga) elliptica Lalchawimawii

(Pl. XI, fig. 8)

Material: One right valve and one left valve.

Location: Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Intraformational conglomeratic bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 8.

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Inflation	
TC2	50.8	46.8(92.1)	11	LV
TC3	41.7	37.6 (90.1)	7.2	RV

Description and Remarks: The collections at hand are medium sized, inequilateral, elliptical in outline; low inflation, the inflation of the right valve slightly more than that of the left one. Umbo prominent, beak opisthogyrous, placed slightly posterior to the midline, and with a slit. Lunule small, depressed and escutcheon long and lanceolate. Dorsal margin of the shell slightly arched, antero-dorsal margin arched, postero-dorsal almost straight, anterior and posterior margins well rounded, ventral margin convex; antero-dorsal, anterior, posterior and ventral margin form a continuous curve; ventral view of the shell with a sinuate ventral margin. Both anterior and posterior areas depressed and marked off from the rest of the shell surface by folds and flexures; anterior area of left valve with a fold, and a corresponding flexure present in the right valve; posterior area of right valve with sub-equally spaced, finely striated growth wrinkles. Internal characters are unobservable.

3.2. SYSTEMATIC DESCRIPTION OF GASTROPODA

The Bhuban rocks of the study area have yielded only a few gastropods. Overall, preservation is poor, and in majority of the cases only whorls are found. Classification given by Davies (1971, pp. 280 - 444) has been followed in this work. Dimensions are given in millimeters.

Class	-	GASTROPODA Cuvier, 1797
Subclass	-	PROSOBRANCHIA Milne Edward, 1848
Order	-	MESOGASTROPODA Cox, 1959
Superfamily	-	CERITHIACEA Fleming, 1822
Family	-	TURRITELLIDAE Woodward, 1851
Subfamily	-	TURRITELLINAE Woodward, 1815
Genus	-	Turritella Lamarck, 1799

Type species: Turbo terebra Linné, 1758; M. Recent; Western Pacific.

Turritella (s. s.)

Turritella (Turritella) pseudobandongensis Vredenburg

(Pl. XI, fig. 129

1928. Turritella pseudobandongensis Vredenburg, p. 376, Pl. XIX, figs. 3-5, 7.

1992. Turritella cf. pseudobandongensis Vredenburg: Tiwari MS, p. 156,

Pl. XVII, fig. 1.

2004. Turritella pseudobandongensisVredenburg: Mazumder, p. 139, Pl. XV, fig. 5.

Material: Two specimens, base and apex broken.

Location: Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Grey intraformational conglomeratic band of Grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation (bed no. 7).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Height	Diameter
TC23	12.4	7.4
TC27	10	5

Remarks: The specimen at hand is medium in size, conch is slender and height of the whorl is about half of its width. Numerous fine threads cover whorls. Moreover, its shape coincides with *Turritella pseudobandongensis* Vredenburg (1928, *op. cit.*). Hence, the identification.

Superfamily -	NATICACEA Gray, 1847
Family -	NATICIDAE Forbes, 1838
Subfamily -	NATICINAE Forbes, 1838
Genus -	Natica Scapoli, 1777

Type species: Nerita vitellus Linné, 1758; SD Harris, 1897. Living, Indo-Pacific.

Natica obscura Sowerby

(Pl. XI, figs. 10a & b)

- 1840. Natica obscura Sowerby, Pl. XXVI, fig. 2.
- 1895. Natica obscura Sowerby: Noetling, p. 22, Pl. V, fig. 6, 7.
- 2004. Natica obscura Sowerby: Noetling, Mazumder, p. 144, Pl. XV, fig. 8.
- 2004. Natica obscura Sowerby: Noetling, Lyngdoh, p. 139, Pl. XVII, figs. 6 8.
- 2013. Natica obscura Sowerby: Lalchawimawii, p. 99, Pl. XVIII, figs. 4 6.

Material: One shell with aperture.

Location: Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.Horizon: Grey intraformational conglomeratic band of Grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation (bed no.7).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Height	Diameter at the base
TC16	16.2	17.8

Remarks: The present specimen shows all the essential characters of the species *Natica obscura* Sowerby described by Mazumder (2004) such as globular shell, depressed spires, sharp and well defined sutures. Surface smooth except some striae of growth and a very shallow depression runs alongside the suture on the upper end of whorls. Outer lip is sharp, broadly rounded but inner lip cannot be seen. Noetling (1895, op. cit.) illustrated this form from the Miocene of Myanmar to which the present collection tally well in all respect. Hence, the assignment is done with least reservation.

Superfamily	CONACEA Rafinesque, 1815
Family	CONIDAE Rafinesque, 1815
Genus	Conus Linne', 1758

Type species: Conus marmoreus Linne'; SD Children, 1823. Recent; Indo-Pacific.

Subgenus

Leptoconus Swainson, 1840

Type species: Conus amadis Martini; SD Herrmannsen, 1847. Recent; Indo-Pacific.

Conus (Leptoconus) bonneti Cossmann, 1900

(Pl XII, figs. 1a & b)

- 1900. Conus (Leptoconus) bonneti Cossman, p. 59, Pl. IV, figs. 15 16.
- 1901. Conus hanza Noetling, p. 364, Pl. XXIII, figs. 24 26.
- 1921. Conus (Leptoconus) hanza (Noetling): Vredenburg, p. 279.
- 1925. Conus (Leptoconus) bonneti Cossman: Vredenburg, p. 285.
- 1939. Conus (Leptoconus) bonneti Cossman: Mukerjee, p. 85.
- 1988. Conus (Leptoconus) bonneti Cossman: Mathur, p. 48.
- 1992. Conus (Leptoconus) bonneti Cossman: Tiwari, p. 171, Pl. XVII, fig. 12.
- 2004. *Conus (Leptoconus) bonneti* Cossman: Lyngdoh, p. 174, Pl. XXII, figs. 2 and 4.

2008. Conus (Leptoconus) bonneti Cossman: Ralte, p. 75, Pl. 7, figs. 13 - 14.

Material: Two poorly preserved specimens.

Location: Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Grey intraformational conglomeratic bed of Upper Bhuban Formation (bed

no. 7).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Height of conch	Diameter of conch
TC22	11.2	11.6
TC 24	9.9	9.6

Remarks: The collections at hand show all the essential characters of the species *Conus (Leptoconus) bonneti* Cossmann figured by Tiwari (1992). As such, the assignment is beyond question.

3.3. SYSTEMATIC DESCRIPTION OF SCAPHOPODA

Class Scaphopoda is represented only by one genera and one species having one specimen. The specimen belongs to Genus *Dentalium*. Systematic description of this species is as follows:

Class	-	SCAPHOPODA Bronn, 1862
Order	-	DENTALIOIDA Palmer, 1974
Family	-	DENTALIIDAE Gray, 1834
Genus	-	Dentalium Linné, 1758

Type species: Dentalium elephantinum Linné, 1758; SD Montfort, 1810. Recent; Phillippines Islands.

Dentalium junghuhni Martin

(Pl. XII, fig. 3)

1879-80. Dentalium junghuhni Martin, p. 87, Pl. XII, fig. 11.

1879-81. Dentalium junghuhni Martin, p. 87, Pl. XII, fig. 11.

1882. Dentalium junghuhni Martin: Boettger, p. 141, Pl. XII, figs. 6a - d and 8.

1883-87. Dentalium junghuhni Martin, p. 135, Pl. X, figs. 182 - 183.

- 1901. Dentalium junghuhni Martin: Noetling, p. 250, Pl. XVII, figs. 1a b, 2 and 3a b.
- 1939. Dentalium junghuhni Martin: Mukerjee, p. 2.
- 1992. Dentalium junghuhni Martin: Tiwari, p. 173, Pl. XVIII, fig. 2.
- 2013. Dentalium junghuhni Martin: Lalchawimawii, p. 108, Pl. XIV, figs. 10 12.Material: One broken specimen.

Location: Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Grey intraformational conglomeratic band of Grey sandstone of Upper Bhuban Formation (bed no. 7).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height
TC19	21.4	5.1

Remarks: The Martin (1879) described the species *Dentalium junghuhni*as a shell surface having fine and raised longitudinal ribs crossed over by flat, widely spaced and equidistant concentrics. These characters are well-marked in the specimen at hand, hence its identity as *Dentalium junghuhni* Martin, 1879. Further, identification is also confirmed by comparison of the present specimen with the one reported by Lalchawimawii (2013), which are found to match well.

3.4. SYSTEMATIC DESCRIPTION OF ECHINOIDEA

Class Echinoidea is represented only by two genus having four specimens. The specimens belongs to Genus *Coelopleurus* and *Schizaster*. Its systematic description is as follows:

Class	-	ECHINOIDEA Leske, 1778
Superorder	-	ECHINACEA Claus, 1876
Order	-	ARBACIOIDA Gregory, 1900
Family	-	ARBACIIDAE Gray, 1855
Genus	-	Coelopleurus L. Agassiz, 1840
Subgenus	-	Keraiophorus Michelin, 1862

Coelopleurus (Keraiophorus) sp.

(Pl. XII, figs. 3a & b)

Material: One specimen.

Location: Locality 2 (near Vara workshop, Zemabawk, Aizawl) Mizoram.

Horizon: Grey silty sandtone of Upper Bhuban Formation (bed no. 1).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height
D10	36.1	24.3

Remarks: The studied specimen is placed under the genus *Coelopleurus* L. Aggassiz, 1840 based on the preserved morphological characters, and the specific identification of this specimen is not possible. However, in the Indian subcontinent, the genus is known from the Eocene succession of Sind (d'Archaic and Haime, 1853), Kachchh (Wynne,

1872): Oligocene succession of Sind (Blanford, 1876, 1879: Duncan and Sladen, 1882-1886) and Miocene succession of Sind (Duncan and Sladen, 1882-1886), Kachchh (Duncan and Sladen, 1883) and Kathiawar (Jain, 1997)

Class	-	ECHINOIDEA Leske, 1778
Subclass	-	PERISCHOECHINOIDEA M'Coy, 1849
Order	-	SPATANGOIDA Claus, 1876
Suborder	-	HEMIASTERINA Fischer, 1966
Family	-	SCHIZASTERIDAE Lambert, 1905
Genus	-	Schizaster Agassiz, 1836

Type species: Schizaster studeri Agassiz, 1836. SD ICZN opinion-209, 1948. Eocene; France.

Schizaster alveolatus Duncan and Sladen

(Pl. XII, figs. 3a & b – 4a & b)

1882-86. Schizaster alveolatus Duncan and Sladen, p. 87, Pl. XX, figs. 10-14.

1970. Schizaster alveolatus Duncan and Sladen: Sastri and Sinha, p. 62.

1973. Schizaster alveolatus Duncan and Sladen: Pascoe, p. 1650.

1992. Schizaster alveolatus Duncan and Sladen: Tiwari MS, p. 175, Pl. XVIII,

fig. 6.

Material: Three specimens.

Location: Locality 1 (near Amawii Tyre works, Bawngkawn) Aizawl, Mizoram.

Horizon: Brown sandstone of Middle Bhuban Formation (bed no.1).

Dimensions:

Sp. No.	Length	Height	Thickness
BC1	31.4	25.5	8.2
BC2	11.7	11.1	2.9
BC7	15.4	14.7	6

Remarks: The specimen matches well with *Schizaster alveolatus* Duncan and Sladen (1882-86, *op. cit.*, GSI type no. 2585) with respect to their shape and nature of oculo-genital system, which is eccentric and posteriorly shifted. Hence, the identification is beyond doubt.

Figure	Explanation	Page
1	Nucula (Nucula) warsarensis Eames, Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation. Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road, Aizawl, Mizoram). (Sp. No. C18). External of right valve.	34
2	<i>Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida</i> Tiwari, Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality (Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road). (Sp.No. C36). External of right valve.	35
3	Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida Tiwari, Grey silty sandtone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 2 (near Vara workshop, Zemabawk, Aizawl). (Sp.No. D9). External of right valve.	35
4	<i>Anadara daviesi</i> Mukerjee, Grey silty sandtone of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 2 (near Vara workshop, Zemabawk, Aizawl). (Sp.No. D9). External of right valve.	36
5	<i>Anadara (Anadara) elongata</i> Lalchawimawii, Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 6 (Tuirial Road). (Sp.No. A11). External of right valve.	37
6	<i>Anadara (Anadara) elongata</i> Lalchawimawii, Upper grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp.No. E7A). External of right valve.	37
7	<i>Pinna sp.</i> , Grey intraformational conglomeratic band of Grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation, Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road) Aizawl. (Sp.No. TC1).	39
8	<i>Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria</i> (Gmelin), Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 6 (Tuirial Road) Aizawl (Sp.No. A4). External of right valve.	40
9	<i>Chlamys</i> (<i>Chlamys</i>) <i>jamviniensis</i> Cox, Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 6 (Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp.No. A7). External of left valve.	42
10	<i>Chlamys</i> (<i>Chlamys</i>) <i>jamviniensis</i> Cox, Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp.No. D14). External of left valve.	42

EXPLANATION TO PLATE V

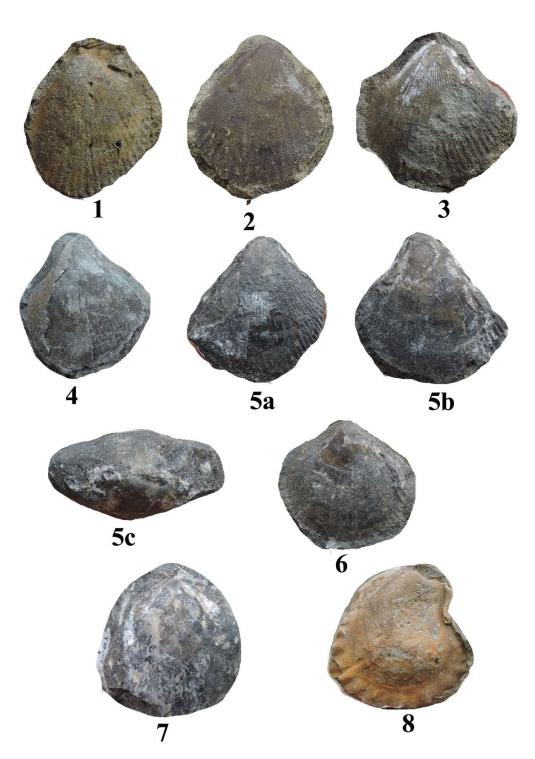
PLATE V



Figure	EXPLANATION TO PLATE VI Explanation	Page
1	<i>Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis</i> Dey, Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 6 (Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp.No. A6). External of left valve.	43
2	<i>Chlamys</i> (<i>Chlamys</i>) <i>quilonensis</i> Dey, Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road, Aizawl) (Sp.No. D21) External of left valve.	43
3	<i>Chlamys</i> sp., Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road, Aizawl) (Sp.No. D16) External of right valve.	44
4	<i>Chlamys</i> sp., Grey silty-sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). Sp. No. I5.	44
5a	Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS, Lower grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road, Aizawl), (Sp. No. E4). External of right valve.	47
5b	<i>Pecten (Pecten) mathuri</i> Tiwari MS, Lower grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road, Aizawl), (Sp. No. E4). External of left valve.	47
5c	<i>Pecten (Pecten) mathuri</i> Tiwari MS, Lower grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road, Aizawl), (Sp. No. E4). Dorsal view.	47
6	<i>Pecten (Pecten) mathuri</i> Tiwari MS, Lower grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road, Aizawl), (Sp. No. J1). External of left valve.	47
7	<i>Placuna (Indoplacuna)</i> sp., Middle grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. G1). External of right valve	48
8	<i>Crassostrea gajensis</i> (Vredenburg), Grey intraformational conglomeratic bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. D24). External of left valve.	50

EXPLANATION TO PLATE VI

PLATE VI

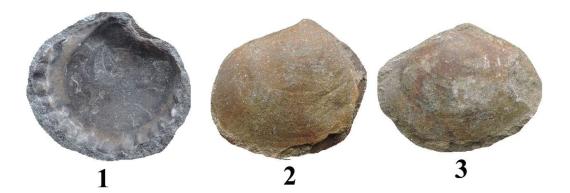


100

Figure	EXPLANATION TO PLATE VII Explanation	Dege
Figure	Explanation	Page
1	<i>Ostrea</i> sp., Middle grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. G4). External of right valve.	50
2	Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac, Upper brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road,Aizawl). (Sp. No. D30). External of right valve.	51
3	Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac, Upper brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road,Aizawl). (Sp. No. D30). External of left valve.	51
4	Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis Lalchawimawii, Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. C30). External of right valve	53
5a	Astarte ovalis Lalchawimawii, Upper grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 ((Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. E23). External of left valve.	54
5b	Astarte ovalis Lalchawimawii, Upper grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 ((Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. E23). External of right valve.	54
5c	Astarte ovalis Lalchawimawii, Upper grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 ((Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. E23). Dorsal view.	54
6	<i>Lutraria cf. philippinarum</i> Reeve, Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 6 (Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. A1B). External of left valve.	55
7	Solena (Plectosolen) sp., Upper grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. EA8).	56

EXPLANATION TO PLATE VII

PLATE VII





5b



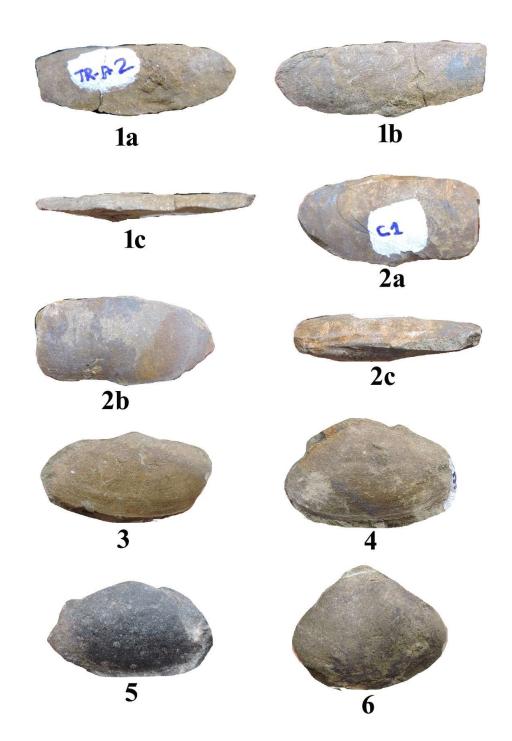




EXPLANATION TO PLATE VIII

Figure	Explanation	Page
1a	<i>Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi</i> Tiwari, Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 6 (Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. A2A). External of right valve	57
1b	<i>Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi</i> Tiwari, Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 6 (Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. A2A). External of left valve.	57
1c	<i>Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi</i> Tiwari, Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 6 (Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. A2A). Dorsal view.	57
2a	<i>Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi</i> Tiwari, Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 5 ((Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. C1). External of left valve.	57
2b	<i>Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi</i> Tiwari, Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 5 ((Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. C1). External of right valve.	57
2c	<i>Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi</i> Tiwari, Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 5 ((Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. C1). Dorsal view.	57
3	<i>Tellina compressa</i> Tiwari, Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. C37). External of right valve.	59
4	<i>Tellina maubawka</i> Tiwari, Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 6 (Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. A14). External of left valve.	60
5	<i>Tellina (Angulus)</i> sp., Middle grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No.F5). External of right valve.	61
6	<i>Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi</i> Cox, Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. C27). External of left valve	62

PLATE VIII



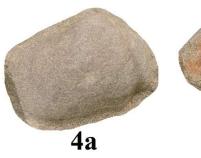
104

EXPLANATION TO PLATE IX

Figure	Explanation	Page
1	<i>Tellina (Oudardia)</i> sp., Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. C17). External of left valve.	63
2	<i>Tellina (Perodina)</i> sp., Brownish grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 3 (Prayer Point, Turial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. PP01). External of left valve.	64
3	<i>Tellina (Tellinella) hilli</i> Noetling, Middle grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4(Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. D37). External of right valve.	65
4a	<i>Apolymetis grimesi</i> (Noetling), Brown sandstone bed of Middle Bhuban Formation of Locality 1 (near Amawii Tyre Works, Bawngkawn, Aizawl). (Sp. No. BC1A). External of right valve.	66
4b	<i>Apolymetis grimesi</i> (Noetling), Brown sandstone bed of Middle Bhuban Formation of Locality 1 (near Amawii Tyre Works, Bawngkawn, Aizawl). (Sp. No. BC1A). External of left valve.	66
4c	<i>Apolymetis grimesi</i> (Noetling), Brown sandstone bed of Middle Bhuban Formation of Locality 1 (near Amawii Tyre Works, Bawngkawn, Aizawl). (Sp. No.BC1A). Dorsal view.	66
5	<i>Gari (Gari) natensis</i> Noetling, Brownish grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 3 (Prayer Point, Turial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. PP3). External of right valve.	67
6	<i>Arctica islandica</i> (Linné), Upper grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. TR 21). External of right valve.	68
7	Venus sp., Middle grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. TR F11). External of left valve.	69
8	<i>Callista</i> sp., Upper grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. E11). External of right valve.	71

PLATE IX







4c









106

	EXPLANATION TO PLATE X		
Figure	Explanation	Page	
1	<i>Callista (Macrocallista) florida</i> (Lamarck), Upper grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. E1). External of left valve.	71	
2	<i>Callista (Macrocallista)</i> cf. <i>lilacina</i> (Lamarck), Upper grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. E12). External of right valve.	72	
3	Paphia (Paphia) jhai Tiwari MS, Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. C14). External of right valve.	73	
4	<i>Paphia (Paphia) jhai</i> Tiwari MS, Upper grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. E17). External of left valve.	73	
5	Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox, Upper brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. D26). External of right valve.	75	
6	Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox, Middle grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. F2). External of left valve.	75	
7	Paphia (Paphia) rotundata (Linné), Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 6 (Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. A13). External of left valve.	76	
8	Paphia (Paphia) rotundata (Linné), Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 5 ((Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. C12). External of left valve.	76	
9	Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg, Brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 6 (Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. A1). External of left valve	77	
10	Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg, Lower brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. D33). External of left valve.	77	
11	Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg, Middle grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. F7). External of left valve.	77	

EXPLANATION TO PLATE X

























Figure	EXPLANATION TO PLATE XI Explanation	Page
1	Paphia sp., Lower brown sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. D33). External of left valve.	79
2	<i>Paphia</i> sp., Lower grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. H5). External of left valve.	79
3	<i>Timoclea (Timoclea) arakanensis</i> Nevill, Upper grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. E21). External of right valve.	81
4	<i>Timoclea (Timoclea) scabra</i> (Hanley), Upper grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. E18). External of left valve.	82
5	<i>Timoclea (Timoclea) subspadicea</i> (Cossmann), Grey intraformational conglomeratic bed of Grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. E20A). External of left valve.	83
6	<i>Timoclea (Timoclea) subspadicea</i> (Cossmann), Grey intraformational conglomeratic bed of Grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. E20C). External of right valve.	83
7	<i>Corbula (Corbula) tunicosulcata</i> Vredenburg, Brownish grey sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 3 (Prayer Point, Turial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. PP01). External of right valve.	85
8	<i>Periploma (Aelga) elliptica</i> Lalchawimawii, Intraformational conglomeratic bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. TC2). External of left valve.	86
9	<i>Turritella (Turritella) pseudobandongensis</i> Vredenburg, Intraformational conglomeratic bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. TC27). Abapertural view.	88
10a	<i>Natica obscura</i> Sowerby, Intraformational conglomeratic bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. TC16). Apical view.	89
10b	<i>Natica obscura</i> Sowerby, Intraformational conglomeratic bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. TC16). Abapertural view.	89







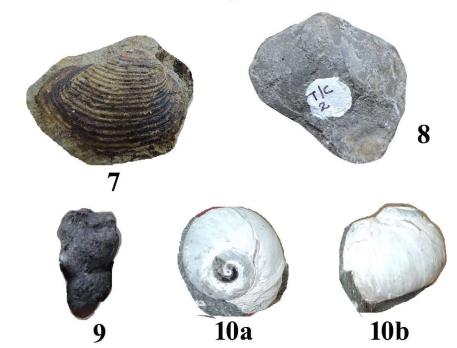
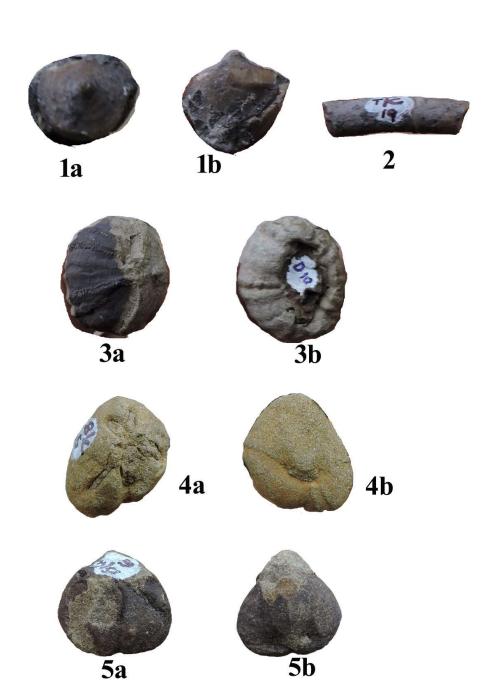


Figure	EXPLANATION TO PLATE XII Explanation	Page
la	<i>Conus (Leptoconus) bonneti</i> Cossmann, 1900, Intraformational conglomeratic bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. TC22). Apical view.	91
1b	<i>Conus (Leptoconus) bonneti</i> Cossmann, 1900, Intraformational conglomeratic bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. TC22). Abapertural view.	91
2	<i>Dentalium junghuhni</i> Martin, Intraformational conglomeratic bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road, Aizawl). (Sp. No. TC19). External of a shell.	92
3a	<i>Coelopleurus (Keraiophorus)</i> sp., Grey silty sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 2 (near Vara Workshop, Zemabawk, Aizawl). (Sp. No. D10). Apical view.	94
3b	<i>Coelopleurus (Keraiophorus)</i> sp., Grey silty sandstone bed of Upper Bhuban Formation of Locality 2 (near Vara Workshop, Zemabawk, Aizawl). (Sp. No. D10). Oral view.	94
4a	Schizaster alveolatus Duncan and Sladen, Brown sandstone bed of Middle Bhuban Formation of Locality 1 (near Amawii Tyre works, Bawngkawn, Aizawl). (Sp. No. BC5). Apical view.	95
4b	Schizaster alveolatus Duncan and Sladen, Brown sandstone bed of Middle Bhuban Formation of Locality 1 (near Amawii Tyre works, Bawngkawn, Aizawl). (Sp. No. BC5). Oral view.	95
5a	Schizaster alveolatus Duncan and Sladen, Brown sandstone bed of Middle Bhuban Formation of Locality 1 (near Amawii Tyre works, Bawngkawn, Aizawl). (Sp. No. BC6). Apical view.	95
5b	Schizaster alveolatus Duncan and Sladen, Brown sandstone bed of Middle Bhuban Formation of Locality 1 (near Amawii Tyre works, Bawngkawn, Aizawl). (Sp. No. BC6). Oral view.	95

EXPLANATION TO PLATE XII

PLATE XII



CHAPTER 4: ANALYSIS OF FAUNA AND AGE OF BEDS

4. ANALYSIS OF FAUNA AND AGE OF BEDS

4.1. INTRODUCTION

Rock succession of the study area belong to upper part of Middle Bhuban Unit and lower part of Upper Bhuban unit of the Bhuban Subgroup of Surma Group. Systematic collection of fauna has been made from all the lithic units exposed in the area *i. e.* brown sandstone bed, dark brown sandstone bed, brownish grey sandstone bed, grey silty sandstone bed, grey sandstone bed and intraformational conglomeratic bed. These lithic units are not uniformly fossiliferous. In spite of several visit to the site, only about four hundred individuals could be collected from the area. The fauna so collected have been prepared for study after necessary cleaning and about two hundred and twenty were found suitable for systematic study. Preservation of fauna is not so good. Original bivalved shells are rarely preserved and in most cases casts of single valves are available.

4.2. ANALYSIS OF FAUNA

The collection has yielded 49 forms out of which 44 are bivalves, 3 are gastropod, 1 is scaphopod and 2 echinoids. Bivalves are represented by 22 genera that are grouped into 16 families, 13 superfamilies and 6 orders belonging to 4 subclasses. Gastropods belong to 3 superfamilies, 3 families and 3 genera. *Dentalium is* the sole representative of class scaphopoda. Echinoids are represented by genera *Coelopleurus* and *Shizaster*. Family-wise, veneridae of the class bivalvia contains largest number of genera, *i. e.* 4, namely, *Venus, Callista, Paphia* and *Timoclea*. Species-wise *Tellina* have maximum number of taxa, *i. e.* 6, closely followed by

Paphia - 4, Anadara and Chlamys and Timoclea – 3 each and Astarte and Callista–
2 each. All other genera are represented by one species only. Individual-wise the following genera are abundant: Paphia – 72, Chlamys – 56, Tellina – 15, Cultellus –
10, Anadara – 9, Pecten – 7, Callista – 7, Diplodonta – 5, Timoclea – 5, Placuna – 4, Solena – 4, Shizaster – 4, Astarte – 3, Apolymetis – 3, Arctica – 3, Lutraria – 3, Pinna – 2, Periploma – 2, Ostrea – 2, Turritella – 2, Nucula – 1, Gari – 1, Venus – 1, Corbula - 1, Natica – 1, Conus – 1, Dentalium – 1, Coelopleurus – 1.

Percentage composition of faunal assemblage in the study area (Fig. 4.1), Genera-wise relative abundance of mega-invertebrates species in the study area (Fig. 4.2), Locality-wise distribution of fauna in the study area (Fig. 4.3) and Localitywise distribution of fauna in the study area (Fig. 4.4) is shown below. Locality-wise occurrence of fossils from the study area showing age range and bed wise occurrence of fossils is given in Table 4.1 and 4.2. Bedwise distribution of forms is given below.

4.2.1. Brown Sandstone Bed

These beds are exposed in Locality 1 (near Amawii Tyre Works, Bawngkawn, Aizawl), Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road), Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road), Locality 6 (Tuirial Road) and Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road).

Bivalves: Nucula warsarensis Eames, Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida Tiwari, Anadara (Anadara) elongata Lalchawimawii, Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin), Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox, Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey, Chlamys sp., Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp., Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac, Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis Lalchawimawii, Lutraria cf. philippinarum Reeve, *Cultellus* (*Cultellus*) *zulloi* Tiwari, *Tellina compressa* Tiwari, *Tellina* (*Eurytellina*) *pilgrimi* Cox, *Tellina* (*Tellinella*) *hilli* Noetling, Tellina (*Oudardia*) sp. *Apolymetis grimesi* Noetling, *Gari* (*Gari*) *natensis* Noetling, *Arctica islandica* (Linné), *Callista* sp., *Paphia* (*Paphia*) *jhai* Tiwari MS, *Paphia* (*Paphia*) *persica* Cox, *Paphia* (*Paphia*) *rotundata* (Linné), *Paphia* (*Callistotapes*) *pseudoliratus* Vredenburg and *Paphia* sp.

Echinoids: Schizaster alveolatus Duncan and Sladen

4.2.2. Dark Brown Sandstone Bed

This bed is exposed in Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road).

BIVALVES: Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey and Chlamys sp.

4.2.3. Brownish Grey Sandstone Bed

This bed is exposed in Locality 3 (Prayer Point, Tuirial Road).

Bivalves: Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi Cox., Tellina maubawka Tiwari, Tellina Perodina sp. Gari (Gari) natensis Noetling, Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg, Paphia sp., and Corbula (Corbula) tunicosulcata Vredenburg

4.2.4. Grey Silty Sandstone Bed

These beds are exposed in Locality 2 (near workshop, Zemabawk, Aizawl) and locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road).

Bivalves: Anadara daviesi Mukerjee, Anadara (Anadara) elongata Lalchawimawii, Chlamys sp., Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS, Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp., Paphia (Paphia) jhai Tiwari MS, Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox and Paphia sp. Echinoids: Coelopleurus (Keraiophorus) sp.

4.2.5. Grey Sandstone Bed

These beds are exposed in Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road) and Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2).

Bivalves: Anadara (Anadara) elongata Lalchawimawii, Chlamys sp., Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS, Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp., Ostrea sp., Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis Lalchawimawii, Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari, Tellina (Angulus) sp., Callista (Macrocallista) cf. lilacina (Lamarck), Callista (Macrocallista) florida (Lamarck), Callista sp., Paphia (Paphia) jhai Tiwari MS, Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox, Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg, Paphia sp, Timoclea (Timoclea) arakanensis Nevill and Timoclea (Timoclea) scabra (Hanley).

4.2.6. Grey Intraformational Conglomeratic Bed

This bed is exposed in Locality 8 (Bung Bangla Quarry 1, Tuirial Road). Bivalves: Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida Tiwari, Pinna sp., Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin), Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox, Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey, Chlamys sp., Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp., Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg), Solena (Plectosolen) sp. Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari, Timoclea (Timoclea) subspadicea (Cossmann) and Periploma (Aelga) elliptica Lalchawimawii.

Gastropods: Turritella (Turritella) pseudobandongensis Vredenburg, Natica obscura Sowerby and Conus (Leptoconus) bonneti Cossmann.

Scaphopods: Dentalium junghuhni Martin.

The following two forms are being reported for the first time from the Miocene succession of Mizoram:

- 1. Tellina (Oudardia) sp.
- 2. Telina (Perodina) sp.

The following two forms are being reported for the first time from the Miocene rocks of Northeast India:

- 3. Tellina (Oudardia) sp.
- 4. Telina (Perodina) sp.

4.3. OVERALL AGE

The ratio of living to fossil component of the assemblage has been considered successfully as the basis by many workers for classifying the Tertiary strata of the Indo-Pacific region. Lyell (see Dey 1962) first proposed a method for classifying the Tertiary rocks on the basis of per cent composition of Recent species in the fossil records. Dall (1904) opined that the Miocene succession contain about 17 to 20 per cent of species which are surviving to the Recent. Martin (Van Der Vlerk 1931 p. 291) established the following percent component of existing taxa among the Tertiary faunas of the Indo-Pacific:

Pliocene	-	50 to 70 %
Upper Miocene	-	20 to 50 %
Lower Miocene	-	8 to 20 %
Eocene	-	0 %

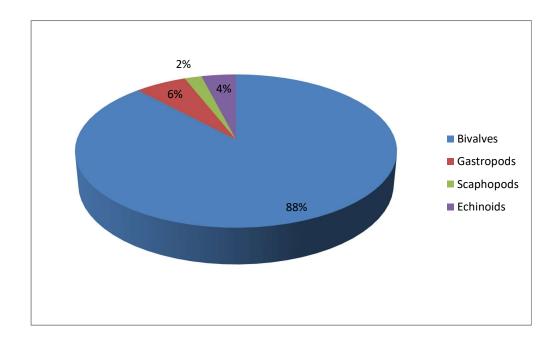


Figure 4.1. Percentage composition of faunal assemblage in the study area

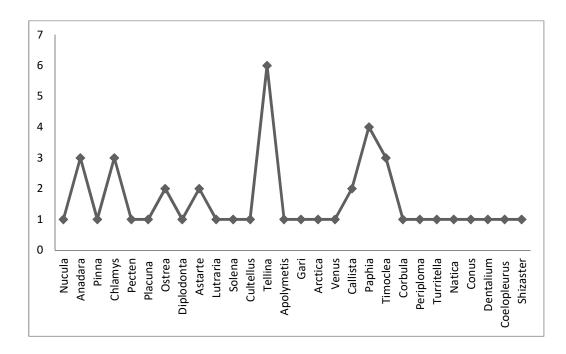


Figure 4.2. Genera-wise relative abundance of mega-invertebrates species in the study area

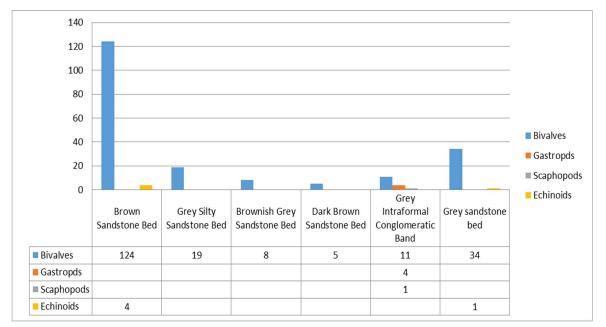


Figure 4. 3. Locality-wise distribution of fauna in the study area

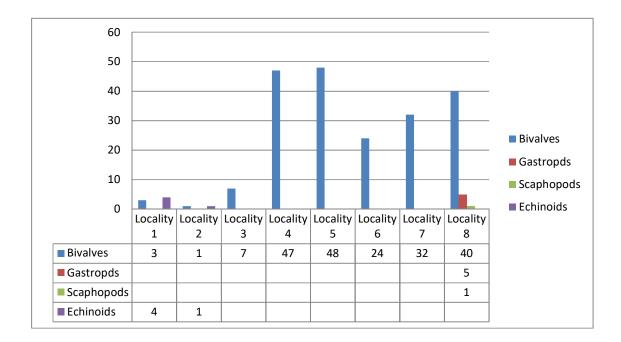


Figure 4. 4. Bed-wise distribution of fauna in the study area

Vredenburg (1921) was of the view that Upper and Lower Gaj of Northwestern India (Lower Miocene) together have 17.30 per cent of composition of the living fauna. Mukerjee (1939) estimated that the percent living component of Lower Miocene molluscan faunas of Myanmar, Western India and Java vary from 7 to 25 depending on the horizon, facies and generic constitution. Further, he worked out 21 per cent composition of Recent molluscs for Lower Miocene sediments of the Garo Hills, Meghalaya.

In the present context out of 49 molluscan taxa 6 range up to the Recent and constitute 12.24 per cent as a living component. This figure is in conformity with the Martin's figure for the Lower Miocene hence the Bhuban succession are also of the same age.

Amongst the recorded species from the present area 46 (Tiwari 1992, 2001 and 2006), (Mazumder 2004), (Ralte 2009) and (Lalchawimawii, 2013) are respectively common to the Lower Miocene of Aizawl Kolasib and Lunglei. 14 species are common to the Aquitanian-Burdigalian succession of the Garo Hills of Meghalaya, 6 to Kama Formation of Myanmar and 2, 7 and 3 are common to Gaj (Lower Miocene) of Kachchh Kathiawar and Sind respectively (Table 4.3). All these confirm a Lower Miocene (Aquitanian-Burdigalian) age for the Bhuban succession and is in conformity with the age as envisaged by the earlier workers. A mention may be made here that Eames (in Davies 1975) considered Aquitanian as Lower Miocene and Burdigalian as Middle Miocene. However in the present work both are taken as Lower Miocene.

4.3.1. AGE OF FOSSILIFEROUS BEDS BASED ON RECORDED TAXA

4.3.1.1. GENERAL REMARKS

Miocene succession of the Indian Subcontinent have been studied in reasonable detail by the various workers. These studies have shown that few taxa could be considered as index fossils. The index fossils as shown for each subdivision are found to be quite suitable for dating the beds in the present area especially *Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta* d'Archiac and *Diplodonta (Diplodonta) rotundatus* (Montagu) of Gaj Beds (Aquitanian to Burdigalian). The latter is also known to occur in the Garo Hills, Mekran Bed and Iran (Persia) (Aquitanian-Burdigalian). Besides *Ostrea latimarginata* has also been considered as an index fossil of Aquitanian-Burdigalian age. Tiwari (2003) while working out the molluscan biostratigraphy of Tertiary succession of Mizoram has considered the following forms as time indicator of the periods mentioned against them.

Aquitanian to Recent

- 1. Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin)
- 2. Arctica islandica (Linné)
- 3. Callista (Macrocallista) florida (Lamarck)
- 4. Timoclea (Timoclea) arakanensis Nevill
- 5. *Timoclea (Timoclea) scabra* (Hanley)

Aquitanian to Pliocene

1. Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg

Aquitanian to Upper Miocene (Vindobonian)

- 1. Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey
- 2. Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox

Aquitanian to Helvetian

- 1. Nucula warsarensis Eames
- 2. Anadara daviesi Mukerjee
- 3. Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox
- 4. Tellina compressa Tiwari
- 5. Corbula (Corbula) tunicosulcata Vredenburg

Rupelian to Helvetian

Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi Cox

Burdigalian

- 1. Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg)
- 2. *Timoclea* (*Timoclea*) *subspadicea*(Cossmann)

Aquitanian to Burdigalian

- 1. Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida Tiwari
- 2. Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS
- 3. Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac
- 4. Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari
- 5. Tellina maubawka Tiwari
- 6. Tellina (Moerella) indifferens Noetling
- 7. Natica obscura Sowerby
- 8. Tellina (Tellinella) hilli Noetling
- 9. Apolymetis grimesi Noetling
- 10. Gari (Gari) natensis Noetling
- 11. Dentalium junghuhni Martin
- 12. Paphia (Paphia) jhai Tiwari MS

13. Paphia (Paphia) rotundata (Linné)

14. Turritella (Turritella) pseudobandongensis Vredenburg

15. Natica obscura Sowerby

4.3.1.2. Brown Sandstone Bed near Amawii Tyre Works, Bawngkawn, Aizawl.

Only two forms, one bivalve and one echinoid have been identified from this bed. *Apolymetis grimesi* (Noetling) range from Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Aquitanian) while *Schizaster alveolatus* Duncan and Sladen range from Burdigalian – Helvetian. Even though the number of fossil have been very few, we may assign this bed Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Aquitanian).

4.3.1.3. Brownish grey sandstone Bed at Prayer Point, Tuirial Road.

A total of seven bivalve forms have been identified from this bed of which three range from Aquitanian to Burdigalian. These are: *Tellina maubawka* Tiwari, *Corbula (Corbula) tunicosulcata* Vredenburg and *Gari (Gari) natensis* Noetling as the last one is of Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Aquitanian) respectively. One form namely, *Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi* Cox range from Rupelian to Helvetian while the remaining one *Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus* Vredenburg ranges from Aquitanian to Pliocene. Therefore, this bed has a strong affinity to Aquitanian to Burdigalian and assigned accordingly.

4.3.1.4. Dark brown sandstone bed at Khawlthangi quarry.

Since there are only two taxa available on this bed, assigning age is not attempted.

4.3.1.5. Brown sandstone bed at Khawlthangi quarry, Tuirial Road

There are two brown fossiliferous bed at this locality, the lower one consists of long ranging fossils as the age cannot be ascertained. The upper bed has yielded 8 forms of bivalves. Out of these, one form is left to open nomenclature. There are 3 forms which range from Aquitanian to Burdigalian, namely, *Anadara (Anadara) elongata* Lalchawimawii, *Diplodonta (Diplodonta)* incerta d'Archiac and *Tellina maubawka* Tiwari. *Paphia (Paphia) jhai Tiwari MS* and *Paphia (Paphia) rotundata* (Linné) has specific age of Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Burdigalian). *Paphia (Paphia) persica* Cox has an age range of Aquitanian to Vindobonian while *Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus* Vredenburg is of Aquitanian to Pliocene age. We can assign this bed as Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Burdigalian).

4.3.1.6. Grey Sandstone bed at Khawlthangi quarry, Tuirial Road

A total of 7 bivalve forms have been identified from this bed. Out of which 4 are left to open nomenclature. Two forms are Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Aquitanian), which are *Pecten (Pecten) mathuri* Tiwari MS and *Tellina* (*Tellinella*) *hilli* Noetling while the remaining one form, *Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus* Vredenburg has an age range of Aquitanian to Pliocene. As such, this bed may be assigned as Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Aquitanian).

4.3.1.7. Grey Silty Sandstone bed at Mafaki quarry, Tuirial Road

Three out of six bivalve species reported from this bed, namely, *Anadara* (*Anadara*) elongata Lalchawimawii, *Paphia* (*Paphia*) jhai Tiwari MS and *Paphia* (*Paphia*) rotundata (Linné) range form Aquitanian to Burdigalian and the latter two has specific range of Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Burdigalian). The remaining one form *Paphia* (*Paphia*) persica Cox is long ranging from Aquitanian to Vindobonian while two forms are left to open nomenclature. Therefore, this bed has a very strong affinity to Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Burdigalian) and is assigned to this age accordingly.

4.3.1.8. Brown sandstone bed at Mafaki quarry, Tuirial Road

This bed has yielded 16 forms of bivalves, out of which, 4 are left to open nomenclature. Of the remaining 12 forms, five forms namely *Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida* Tiwari and *Pecten (Pecten) mathuri* Tiwari MS has an age range of Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Aquitanian), *Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi* Tiwari has an age of Aquitanian to Burdigalian. The remaining forms are long ranging as three forms have been considered to range from Aquitanian to Helvetian, which are *Nucula warsarensis* Eames, *Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis* Cox and *Tellina compressa* Tiwari. This bed has also yielded Aquitanian to Recent species *Arctica islandica* (Linné), Aquitanian to Vindobonian species *Paphia (Paphia) persica* Cox, Aquitanian to Pliocene species *Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus* Vredenburg and Rupelian to Helvetian species *Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi* Cox. This bed is assigned to Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Aquitanian).

4.3.1.9. Brown Sandstone bed at Tuirial Road

Five out of ten bivalve forms reported from this bed has an age range of Aquitanian to Burdigalian, which are, *Anadara (Anadara) elongata* Lalchawimawii, *Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi* Tiwari, *Paphia (Paphia) jhai* Tiwari MS, *Paphia* (*Paphia) rotundata* (Linné) and *Tellina maubawka* Tiwari. There is one form namely *Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis* Cox range from Aquitanian to Helvetian, another one form *Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus* Vredenburg range from Aquitanian to Pliocene while *Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria* (Gmelin) has an age range of Aquitanian to Recent. Two forms are left to open nomenclature. Since *Paphia* (*Paphia) jhai* Tiwari MS and *Paphia (Paphia) rotundata* (Linné) has an age range of Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Burdigalian), this bed can be assigned as Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Burdigalian).

4.3.1.10. Grey Sandstone bed at Bung Bangla quarry 2, Tuirial Road

There are two fossiliferous grey sandstone bed in this locality. 16 forms of bivalves have been reported from this bed out of which 5 range range from Aquitanian to Burdigalian, which are: *Anadara (Anadara) elongata* Lalchawimawii, *Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis* Lalchawimawii, *Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi* Tiwari, *Pecten (Pecten) mathuri* Tiwari MS and *Paphia (Paphia) jhai* Tiwari MS. Four forms range from Aquitanian to Recent, namely, *Arctica islandica* (Linné), *Callista (Macrocallista) florida* (Lamarck), *Timoclea (Timoclea) arakanensis* Nevill and *Timoclea (Timoclea) scabra* (Hanley). *Paphia (Paphia) persica* Cox range from Aquitanian to Piocene. There are two forms which appear at Burdigalian

i.e. *Callista (Macrocallista) cf. lilacina* (Lamarck) which range from Burdigalian to Recent. 4 forms are left to open nomenclature. The overall bed can safely be assigned as Aquitanian to Burdigalian while Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Aquitanian) form *Pecten (Pecten) mathuri* Tiwari MS is found at the lower bed and Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Burdigalian) form *Paphia (Paphia) jhai Tiwari* MS is found at the upper bed. So. The lower bed may be assigned as Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Aquitanian) while the upper one as Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Burdigalian).

4.3.1.11. Brown sandstone at Bung Bangla quarry 1, Tuirial Road

Out of 8 forms, 3 are left to open nomenclature. The remaining 5 forms appeared at Aquitanian but only two forms, namely *Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida* Tiwari, with an age of Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Aquitanian) and *Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi* Tiwari range upto Burdigalian. *Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis* Cox continue upto Helvetian while *Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis* Dey is found upto Vindobonian. The remaining one range upto recent i.e. *Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria* (Gmelin). Therefore, we may assign this bed as Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Aquitanian).

4.3.1.12. Intraformational conglomeratic bed at Tuirial quarry 1, Tuirial Road

A total of 9 forms have been described from this bed out of which 5 are bivalves, 3 are gastropods and 1 scaphopod. There are 4 forms which have an age range of Aquitanian to Burdigalian, namely, *Periploma (Aelga) elliptica* Lalchawimawii, *Natica obscura* Sowerby, *Turritella (Turritella)* pseudobandongensis Vredenburg and Dentalium junghuhni Martin. One form Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey has an age range of Aquitanian to Vindobonian while Conus (Leptoconus) bonneti Cossmann has a range of Aquitanian to Lower Pliocene. Two forms namely, Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg) and Timoclea (Timoclea) subspadicea (Cossmann) are of Burdigalian age. The remaining 2 forms are left to open nomenclature. Therefore, this bed can be assigned to Burdigalian age.

SI.	Name of species				Loca	lities				Age
No	Traine of species	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	Age
	A. Bivalves									
1	Nucula warsarensis Eames					x				Aquitanian - Helvetian
2	Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida Tiwari					x			x	Aquitanian - Burdigalian (more towards Aquitanian)
3	Anadara daviesi Mukerjee		x							Aquitanian to Helvetian (more towards Aquitanian- Burdigalian)
4	Anadara (Anadara) elongata Lalchawimawii				x	x	x	x		Aquitanian to Burdigalian
5	Pinna sp.								x	
6	Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin)				x		x			Aquitanian to Recent
7	Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox					x	x		x	Aquitanian to Helvetian
8	Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey				x		x		x	Aquitanian to Upper Miocene (Vindobonian)
9	Chlamys sp.				x	x	х	х	х	
10	Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS				x	x		x		Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Aquitanian)
11	Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp.				x	x				
12	Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg)								x	Burdigalian
13	Ostrea sp.				x					
14	Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac				x					Aquitanian to Burdigalian
15	Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis Lalchawimawii					x				Aquitanian to Burdigalian
16	Astarte ovalis Lalchawimawii					x		x		Aquitanian to Burdigalian
17	Lutraria cf. philippinarum Reeve				x		x			Burdigalian to Vindhobonian

Table 4.1: Locality-wise occurrence of fossils from the study area showing age range.

SI.					Loca	lities				
No	Name of species	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	Age
18	Solena (Plectosolen)sp.				x			x		
19	<i>Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi</i> Tiwari				x	x	x	x		Aquitanian to Burdigalian
20	Tellina compressa Tiwari					x				Aquitanian - Helvetian
21	<i>Tellina maubawka</i> Tiwari			x	x		x			Aquitanian to Burdigalian
22	<i>Tellina (Angulus)</i> sp.				x					Aquitanian to Burdigalian
23	Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi Cox			x		x				Rupelian to Helvetian
24	<i>Tellina (Oudardia)</i> sp.					x				
25	Tellina (Perodina) sp.			x						
26	<i>Tellina (Tellinella) hilli</i> Noetling				x					Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Aquitanian)
27	Apolymetis grimesi Noetling	x								Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Aquitanian)
28	<i>Gari (Gari) natensis</i> Noetling			x						Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Aquitanian)
29	Arctica islandica (Linné)							х		Aquitanian to Recent
30	Venus sp.				x					
31	Callista sp.					x		x		
32	Callista (Macrocallista) florida (Lamarck)							x		Aquitanian to Recent
33	<i>Callista (Macrocallista</i>) cf. <i>lilacina</i> (Lamarck)							x		Burdigalian to Recent
34	<i>Paphia (Paphia) jhai</i> Tiwari MS				x	x	x	x		Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Burdigalian)

SI.	N. C				Loca	lities				
No	Name of species	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	Age
35	Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox				x	x		x		Aquitanian to Vindobonian
36	Paphia (Paphia) rotundata (Linné)				x	x	x			Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Burdigalian)
37	Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg			x	x	x	x	x		Aquitanian to Pliocene
38	<i>Paphia</i> sp.			x	x	x	x	x		
39	Timoclea (Timoclea) arakanensis Nevill					x		x		Aquitanian to Recent
40	Timoclea (Timoclea) scabra (Hanley)							x		Aquitanian to Recent
41	Timoclea (Timoclea) subspadicea (Cossmann)								x	_{Burdigalian} Table
42	Corbula (Corbula) tunicosulcata Vredenburg			x						Aquitanian to Helvetian
43	<i>Periploma (Aelga) elliptica</i> Lalchawimawii								x	Aquitanian to Burdigalian
	B. Gastropods:									
44	Turritella (Turritella) pseudobandongensis Vredenburg								x	Aquitanian to Burdigalian
45	Natica obscura Sowerby								x	Aquitanian to Burdigalian
46	<i>Conus (Leptoconus) bonneti</i> Cossmann, 1900								x	Aquitanian to Lower Pliocene
	C. Scaphopods:									
47	Dentalium junghuhni Martin								x	Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Aquitanian)
	D. Echnoids:									
48	Coelopleurus (Keraiophorus) sp.		x							
49	<i>Schizaster alveolatus</i> Duncan and Sladen	X								Burdigalian to Helvetian

SI. No.	Name of species	Brown Sandstone Bed	Dark Brown Sandstone Bed	Brownish Grey Sandstone Bed	Grey Silty Sandstone Bed	Grey Sandstone Bed	Grey Intraforma tional Conglomer atic Bed
	A. Bivalves						
1	<i>Nucula warsarensis</i> Eames	x					
2	Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida Tiwari	x					х
3	Anadara daviesi Mukerjee	x			х	х	
4	Anadara (Anadara) elongata Lalchawimawii	х			х	х	
5	Pinna sp.						х
6	Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin)	х	х				х
7	Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox	х					
8	Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey	х	х				х
9	Chlamys sp.	х	х		х		х
10	<i>Pecten (Pecten) mathuri</i> Tiwari MS	х				х	
11	Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp.	X			х	х	
12	<i>Crassostrea gajensis</i> (Vredenburg)						х
13	Ostrea sp.					x	
14	Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac	x	x				
15	Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis Lalchawimawii	x					
16	<i>Astarte</i> ovalis Lalchawimawii	x				х	
17	Lutraria cf. philippinarum Reeve	х					

Table 4.2: Bed-wise occurrence of fossils from the study area.

Sl. No.	Name of species	Brown Sandstone Bed	Dark Brown Sandstone Bed	Brownish Grey Sandstone Bed	Grey Silty Sandstone Bed	Grey Sandstone Bed	Grey Intraforma tional Conglomer atic Bed
18	Solena (Plectosolen)sp.	х				х	
19	<i>Cultellus (Cultellus)</i> <i>zulloi</i> Tiwari	х				x	
20	Tellina compressa Tiwari	х					
21	<i>Tellina maubawka</i> Tiwari	х		х			
22	<i>Tellina (Angulus)</i> sp.					х	
23	Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi Cox	Х		х			
24	<i>Tellina (Oudardia)</i> sp.	х					
25	Tellina (Perodina) sp.			x			
26	<i>Tellina (Tellinella) hilli</i> Noetling					x	
27	<i>Apolymetis grimesi</i> Noetling	х					
28	<i>Gari (Gari) natensis</i> Noetling			х			
29	Arctica islandica (Linné)					x	
30	Venus sp.					х	
31	Callista sp.	х				x	
32	Callista (Macrocallista) florida (Lamarck)					х	
33	<i>Callista (Macrocallista)</i> cf. <i>lilacina</i> (Lamarck)					x	
34	Paphia (Paphia) jhai Tiwari MS	х				x	
35	Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox	х				x	

Sl. No.	Name of species	Brown Sandstone Bed	Dark Brown Sandstone Bed	Brownish Grey Sandstone Bed	Grey Silty Sandstone Bed	Grey Sandstone Bed	Grey Intraforma tional Conglomer atic Bed
36	Paphia (Paphia) rotundata (Linné)	Х					
37	Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg	Х		Х		х	
38	Paphia sp.	х	х	х		х	
39	<i>Timoclea (Timoclea)</i> arakanensis Nevill				х	х	
40	Timoclea (Timoclea) scabra (Hanley)					х	
41	<i>Timoclea (Timoclea)</i> <i>subspadicea</i> (Cossmann)						х
42	Corbula (Corbula) tunicosulcata Vredenburg			х			
43	Periploma (Aelga) elongata Lalchawimawii						х
	B. Gastropods:						
44	Turritella (Turritella) pseudobandongensis Vredenburg						Х
45	Natica obscura Sowerby						х
46	Conus (Leptoconus) bonneti Cossmann, 1900						х
	C. Scaphopods:						
47	<i>Dentalium junghuhni</i> Martin						х
	D. Echnoids:						
48	Coelopleurus (Keraiophorus) sp.				х		
49	<i>Schizaster alveolatus</i> Duncan and Sladen				х		

SI.	Name of species	Mizoram (Tiwari, 1992, 2001, 2006; Tiwari and Kachhara, 2003;	Garo Hills (Mukherj ee, 1939	(Vre 192 ar	j Bo dent 25, 19 1d Jai 1997	ourg, 928 in,	(N	yann oetlii 5, 19	ng,	19	ox, 1936)	Е	ocei	ne	O	igo	cen	e	M	lioc	en	e	Plie	oce	ne	Recent
No	-	M azumder, 2004;Victor, 2009 and Lalchawimawii, 2013)	and Lyngdoh, 2004)	Kachchh	Kathiawar	Sind	(Oigocene)	Kama Formation	Pyalo Formation	Quilon Bed (Dey,	Persian Bed (Cox, 1936)	Lower Eocene	Middle Eocene	Upper Eocene	Sannoisian	Kupelian	Chattian	Stamptan	Aquitanian	Burdigalian	Helvetian	Tortonian	Plaisancian	Astian	Sicilian	Re
	A. Bivalves																									
1	Nucula warsarensis Eames									\checkmark									-	-	-					
2	Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida Tiwari																		-	-						
3	Anadara daviesi Mukerjee	\checkmark	\checkmark																-	-	-					
4	Anadara (Anadara) elongata Lalchawimawii	\checkmark																	-	-						
5	Pinna sp.																									
6	Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin)		\checkmark	\checkmark	\checkmark	\checkmark		\checkmark			\checkmark								-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
7	Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox		\checkmark																-	-	-					
8	Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey	\checkmark								\checkmark									-	-	-	-				-

Table 4.3: Check list, geographic distribution and age range of mega-invertebrate species from the study area.

SI.		Mizoram (Tiwari, 1992, 2001, 2006; Tiwari and Kachhara,	Garo Hills(Muk herjee,	(Vre 192 ar	j Be dent 25, 19 d Jai 1997	ourg, 928 in,	(N	yann oetlii 5, 19	ng,	1960)	, 1936)	Ec	ocer	ne	O	igo	cen	e	М	lioc	ce ne	9	Plio	oce		nt
No	Name of species	2003; Mazumder, 2004;Victor, 2009 and Lalchawimawii, 2013)	1939 and Lyngdoh, 2004)	Kachchh	Kathiawar	Sind	Singu (Oigocene)	Kama Formation	Pyalo Formation	Quilon Bed (Dey,	Persian Bed (Cox,	Lower Eocene	Middle Eocene	Upper Eocene	Sannoisian	Rupelian	Chattian ~	Stampıan	Aquitanian	Burdigalian	Helvetian	Tortonian	Plaisancian	Astian	Sicilian	Recent
9	Chlamys sp.																									
10	Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS	\checkmark																	-	-						
11	Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp.	\checkmark																								
12	Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg)	\checkmark	\checkmark		\checkmark															-						
13	Ostrea sp.	\checkmark																								
14	<i>Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta</i> d'Archiac	\checkmark	\checkmark		\checkmark	\checkmark													-	-						
15	Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis Lalchawimawii	\checkmark																	-	-						
16	Astarte ovalis Lakhawimawii																		-	-						
17	Lutraria cf. philippinarum Reeve				\checkmark						\checkmark									-	-	-			T	
18	Solena (Plectosolen) sp.																									
19	Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari																		-	-						
20	Tellina compressa Tiwari																		-	-	-					

SI.		Mizoram (Tiwari, 1992, 2001, 2006; Tiwari and Kachhara,	Garo Hills(Muk herjee,	(Vre 192 ar	j B dent 25, 19 id Ja 1997	ourg, 928 in,	(N	yann oetli 5, 19		1960)	, 1936)	E	ocer	ne	0	ligo	ocer	ne	N	1io	cen	e	Pli	oce	ne	nt
Νο	Name of species	2003; Mazumder, 2004;Victor, 2009 and Lalchawimawii, 2013)	1939 and Lyngdoh, 2004)	Kachchh	Kathiawar	Sind	Singu (Oigocene)	Kama Formation	Pyalo Formation	Quilon Bed (Dey, 1960)	Persian Bed (Cox, 1936)	Lower Eocene	Middle Eocene	Upper Eocene	Sannoisian	Rupelian	Chattian	Stampian	Aquitanian	Burdigalian	Helvetian	Tortonian	Plaisancian	Astian	Sicilian	Recent
21	Tellina maubawka Tiwari																		-	-						
22	Tellina (Angulus) sp.																		-	I						
23	Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi Cox	\checkmark									\checkmark					-	-	-	-	-	-					
24	Tellina (Oudardia) sp.																									
25	Tellina (Perodina) sp.																									
26	Tellina (Tellinella) hilli Noetling							\checkmark											-	-						
27	Apolymetis grimesi Noetling	\checkmark						\checkmark											-	-						
28	Gari (Gari) natensis Noetling							\checkmark											-	-						
29	Arctica islandica (Linné)																		-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
30	Venus sp.																									
31	Callista sp.	\checkmark																								
32	Callista (Macrocallista) florida (Lamarck)	\checkmark			\checkmark					\checkmark									-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-

SI.	Name of species	Mizoram (Tiwari, 1992, 2001, 2006; Tiwari and Kachhara, 2003;	Garo Hills(Muk herjee,	(Vre 192 ar	j Bo dent 25, 19 id Ja 1997	ourg, 928 in,	(N	yann oetlii 5, 19	ng,	y, 1960)	ox, 1936)	E	oce	ne	O	igo	cen	ie	N	1io	cen	e	Plie	oce		Recent
No		Mazumder, 2004;Victor, 2009 and Lalchawimawii, 2013)	1939 and Lyngdoh, 2004)	Kachchh	Kathiawar	Sind	Singu (Oigocene	Kama Formation	Pyalo Formation	Quilon Bed (Dey, 1960)	Persian Bed (Cox, 1936)	Lower Eocene	Middle Eocene	Upper Eocene	Sannoisian	Kupelian	Chattian	Stampian	Aquitanian	Burdigalian	Helvetian	Tortonian	Plaisancian	Astian	Sicilian	Rec
33	Callista (Macrocallista) cf. lilacina (Lamarck)	\checkmark								\checkmark										-	-	-	-	-	-	-
34	Paphia (Paphia) jhai Tiwari MS																		-	-						
35	Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox										\checkmark								-	-	-	1				
36	Paphia (Paphia) rotundata (Linné)	\checkmark																	-	-					Τ	
37	Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg	\checkmark	\checkmark																-	-	-	-	-	-	-	
38	<i>Paphia</i> sp.																									
39	<i>Timoclea (Timoclea) arakanensis</i> Nevill	\checkmark																	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
40	<i>Timoclea</i> (<i>Timoclea</i>) scabra (Hanley)	\checkmark																	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
41	<i>Timoclea (Timoclea)</i> <i>subspadicea</i> (Cossmann)		\checkmark																	-						
42	Corbula (Corbula) tunicosulcata Vredenburg	\checkmark																		-	-					
43	Periploma (Aelga) Lakhawimawii	\checkmark																	-	-						

SI. No	Name of species	Mizoram (Tiwari, 1992, 2001, 2006; Tiwari and Kachhara, 2003; Mazumder, 2004;Victor,	Garo Hills (M uk herjee, 1939 and Lyngdoh,	(Vre 192 ar	j Bo dent 25, 19 nd Ja 1997	ourg, 928 in,	(No 189	yann oetlii 5, 19	ng,	Quilon Bed (Dey, 1960)	Persian Bed (Cox, 1936)	Е	ocen	ıe	Oli	goc	ene	I	Mic	ocen	e	Pli	oce	ne	Recent
		2009 and Lalchawimawii, 2013)	2004)	Kachchh	Kathiawar	Sind	(Oigocene)	Formation	Formation	Quilon Bee	Persian Be	Lower	Middle	Upper	Dannoisian Punalian	Chattian	Stampian	Aquitanian	Burdigalian	Helvetian	Tortonian	Plaisancian	Astian	Sicilian	
	B. Gastropods:																								
44	<i>Turritella (Turritella)</i> <i>pseudobandongensis</i> Vredenburg	\checkmark	\checkmark		\checkmark	\checkmark												-	-						
45	Natica obscura Sowerby	\checkmark	\checkmark	\checkmark				\checkmark										-	-						
46	<i>Conus (Leptoconus) bonneti</i> Cossmann, 1900	\checkmark	\checkmark															-	-	-	-	-			
	C. Scaphopods:																								
47	Dentalium junghuhni Martin	\checkmark																-	-						
	D. Echnoids:																								
48	Coelopleurus (Keraiophorus) sp.	\checkmark																							
49	Schizaster alveolatus Duncan and Sladen	\checkmark																		-	-				

CHAPTER 5: BIOSTRATIGRAPHY AND CORRELATION

5. BIOSTRATIGRAPHY AND CORRELATION

5.1. **BIOSTRATIGRAPHY**

5.1.1. INTRODUCTION

The concept of molluscan biostratigraphy was first introduced by Lyell (1830-33). He was the first to divide the Cenozoic Era into Eocene, Miocene, Pliocene and Recent on the basis of the ratio of extinct versus living molluscan forms. Oligocene epoch in the Tertiary period was originated much later using the same criterion by Beyrich (1854). Nicol (1953) studied the lifespan of several bivalves and proposed that a bivalve species has an average lifespan of 6.5 million years while the duration of a short-lived species is 1 to 2 million years(s). The species either become extinct or change into a distinct form after crossing over this period. There are considerable examples where molluses are successfully used for local biostratigraphy as well as regional correlation. This clearly manifest wherever microfossils are absent molluscs can be used as an alternative tool for biostratigraphy. The mega invertebrates have been successfully used by earlier workers (Tiwari, 1992, 2001: Mazumder, 2004; Lalchawimawii, 2004, 2013; Ralte, 2008) in stratigraphic correlation and biostratigraphic classification of Tertiary succession in Mizoram. Therefore, molluscan biostratigraphy has been attempted for Bhuban succession of the study area.

5.1.2. BIOSTRATIGRAPHIC ZONATION

Three molluscan zones have been proposed in the Bhuban Formation of Surma Group exposed in the study area. The lower one, *i. e.* Zone-I, is named as Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Zone, the middle one, Zone-II, as Paphia (Paphia) rotundata - Paphia (Paphia) jhai Zone whereas the upper one, *i. e.* Zone-III, as Crassostrea gajensis Zone (Table 5.1). The distribution of the species in these zones are given in Table 5.2.

ZONE I. Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Zone

Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS of Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Aquitanian) is confined to this subzone, hence the name. This zone consists of the Upper Bhuban unit of Bhuban Formation at Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road), Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road) and Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road). This bed is the oldest among all fossiliferous beds in the study area. At Locality 4, it is found at about 13m grey sandstone bed (bed no. 3) which consists of bivalves. This zone at Locality 5 consists of 8m thick brown sandstone bed (bed no. 1) containing bivalves while this zone is represented by 9m thick lower grey sandstone bed (bed no. 1) yielding bivalves at Locality 7. This zone is devoid of echinoids, decapods and scaphopods thus the age assigned to it is based on molluscan assemblage.

The other fossil species having restricted age range of Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Aquitanian) found in this zone is *Tellina (Tellinella) hilli* Noetling. The forms that also have restricted age range of Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Aquitanian) but found in other areas are *Apolymetis grimesi* Noetling (Locality 1, bed no.1) and *Gari (Gari) natensis* Noetling (Locality 3, bed no. 2). The

Epoch	Age	Formation	Faunal Zone
	Burdigalian	Upper Bhuban Formation	Zone III. Crassostrea gajensis Zone
I O C E N E	Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Burdigalian)	Upper Bhuban Formation	Zone II. Paphia (Paphia) rotundata - Paphia (Paphia) jhai Zone
W	Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Aquitanian)	Upper Bhuban Formation	Zone I. Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Zone

 Table 5.1: Biostratigraphic Zonations in the study area.

remaining 18 species that occur in this zone are long temporal and spatial distribution.

This Zone is assigned to Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Aquitanian).

ZONE II. Paphia (Paphia) rotundata - Paphia (Paphia) jhai Zone

This zone is confined to the four localities i.e. Locality 4 (Khawlthangi Quarry, Tuirial Road), Locality 5 (Mafaki Quarry, Tuirial Road), Locality 6 (Tuirial Road) and Locality 7 (Bung Bangla Quarry 2, Tuirial Road) Aizawl, Mizoram.

At Locality 4, it is represented by 3m thick of brown sandstone bed (bed no. 5) containing fossil assemblage of bivalves. This zone is represented by 8m thick grey silty sandstone bed (bed no. 2) in Locality 5 while at Locality 6, it consists of 2m thick brown sandstone bed (bed no. 1). About 5m thick of grey sandstone bed (bed no.2) represent this zone at Locality 7. Fossil assemblages in these localities are represented by bivalve community.

Paphia (Paphia) rotundata (Linné) and Paphia (Paphia) jhai Tiwari MS are the only forms with age range of Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Burdigalian) from this zone as well as the total study area.

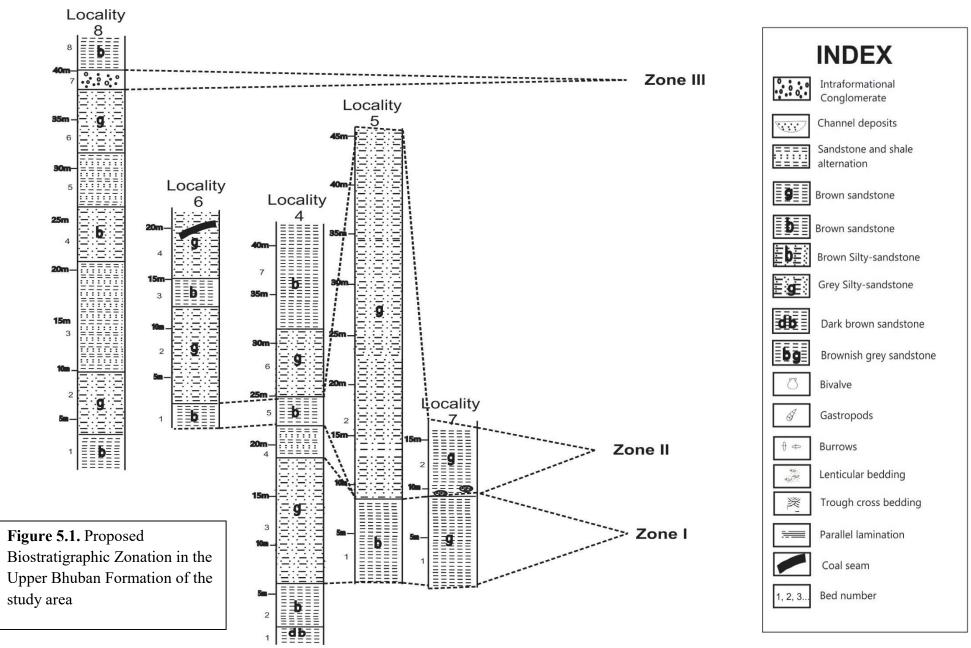
The following species, though long ranging elsewhere are also found in this zone: (Anadara) elongata Lalchawimawii, Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin), Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox, Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey, Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac, Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis Lalchawimawii, Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari, Tellina maubawka Tiwari, Arctica islandica (Linné), Callista (Macrocallista) florida (Lamarck), Callista (Macrocallista) cf. lilacina (Lamarck), Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox, Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg, Timoclea (Timoclea) arakanensis Nevill and Timoclea (Timoclea) scabra (Hanley).

This Zone is assigned to Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Burdigalian).

ZONE III. Crassostrea gajensis Zone

Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg) of Burdigalian age is confined to this zone, hence the name. This zone is exposed at Locality 8 (Bung Bangla quarry 2), Tuirial road (bed no.7) and is represented by intraformational conglomeratic bed yielding bivalves, gastropods and scaphopods. *Timoclea (Timoclea) subspadicea* (Cossmann) is another fossil species with an age range of Burdigalian found in this zone.

Seven species, which are of long ranging are discovered from this zone which are: *Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis* Dey, *Periploma (Aelga) elliptica* Lalchawimawii, *Natica obscura* Sowerby, *Dentalium junghuhni* Martin, *Conus* (*Leptoconus*) bonneti Cossmann and *Turritella (Turritella) pseudobandongensis* Vredenburg.



5.2. CORRELATION OF BEDS

Conventionally, biostratigraphic zones together with entombed faunal assemblage have been extensively used for local as well as regional correlations. Correlation of the present sequence is attempted in two step. First attempt is made to establish the relationship among various fossiliferous horizons of different localities in the study area is with a view to know the local composite faunal and stratigraphic sequences. The correlation of the local sequence is then done with those of other areas of the Indo-Pacific province where Lower Miocene fossiliferous strata have been studied in detail.

5.2.1. CORRELATION OF LOCAL SEQUENCE WITH OTHER AREAS

The mega-invertebrates from fossiliferous rocks of Lower Miocene age have been studied form several locations, which are: Aizawl and Lunglei, Mizoram (Tiwari, 1992, 2000, 2001 and 2003; Mazumder, 2004 and Ralte, 2009; Lalchawimawii, 2013), Kanchanpur, Assam (Mukerjee, 1929; Das Gupta, 1982), Garo Hills, Meghalaya (Vredenburg, 1921; Mukerjee, 1939; Lyngdoh, 2004), Sind (Pakistan), Kachchh and Kathiawar in Gujarat (Vredenburg, 1925, 1928; Jain, 1997) and in Myanmar (Noetling, 1895, 1901; Vredenburg, 1921 and Pascoe, 1973). An attempt has been made here to correlate the Bhuban rocks of the study area with the above-mentioned Lower Miocene localities from the Indian sub-continent.

$\begin{array}{c c} & F = Frequent \\ \hline G \\ \hline T \\ \hline T \\ \hline \end{array} & SPECIES \end{array} & F = Frequent \\ R = Rare \end{array}$								
$\frac{9}{57}$ $R = Rare$ $\frac{9}{57}$ $SPECIES$ $ZONE$ $ZONE - I$ $ZONE - II$ $ZONE - II$ $ZONE - II$ $\frac{1}{2}$ Nucula warsarensis Eames R 2 2 Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida Tiwari R 2 3 Anadara (Anadara) elongata A A 1 Lalchawimawii A A 5 Pinna sp. R R 6 Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin) R 7 Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox F 8 Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey A F 9 Chlamys pp. A F 10 Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS A 11 Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp. R R 12 Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg) R R 13 Ostrea sp. R R 14 Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac F 15 Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis Lalchawimawii R 17 Lutraria cf. philippinarum Reeve R 18 Solena (Plectosolen) sp. R 19 Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari R 21 Tellina compressa Tiwari R 22 Tellina (Angulus) sp. R 23 Tellina (Coudardia) sp. R 24 Tellina (Duptellina) pilgrimi Cox F 24 Tellina (Cultella) pilgrimi Cox F 24 Tellina (Cultella) pilgrimi Cox F 25 Tellina (Cultella)			A = Abundant F = Frequent					
SPECIES ZONE ZONE-I ZONE-II ZONE-II Bivalves 1 Nucula warsarensis Eames R 2 1 Nucula warsarensis Eames R 2 2 Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida Tiwari R 3 3 Anadara daviesi Mukerjee A 4 4 Lalchawimawii A 4 5 Pinna sp. R 6 6 Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin) R 7 7 Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox F 8 8 Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey F 9 9 Chlamys sp. A F F 10 Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS A 11 12 12 Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg) R 13 0 14 13 Ostrea sp. R 11 11 Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac F 15 14 Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac F 11 12 14 11 12 14 14 14 <td< td=""><td rowspan="4">l. no.</td><td></td></td<>	l. no.							
BivalvesZONEZONE-1ZONE-11ZONE-111Nucula warsarensis EamesR2Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida TiwariR3Anadara (Anadara) elongataR4Anadara (Anadara) elongataA1LalchawimawiiA5Pinna sp.R6Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin)R7Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin)R7Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis CoxF8Chlamys p.A9Chlamys sp.A11Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp.R12Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg)R13Ostrea sp.R14Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'ArchiacF15Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis LalchawimawiiR16Astarte ovalis LalchawimawiiR17Lutraria cf. philippinarum ReeveR18Solena (Plectosolen) sp.R19Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi TiwariR20Tellina compressa TiwariR21Tellina (Angulus) sp.R23Tellina (Dudardia) sp.R24Tellina (Dudardia) sp.R25Tellina (Tellinal) pilgrimi CoxF26Tellina (Lelinella) hilli NoetlingR		FREQUENCY	R = Rare					
BivalvesZONEZONE-1ZONE-11ZONE-111Nucula warsarensis EamesR2Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida TiwariR3Anadara (Anadara) elongataR4Anadara (Anadara) elongataA1LalchawimawiiA5Pinna sp.R6Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin)R7Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin)R7Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis CoxF8Chlamys p.A9Chlamys sp.A11Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp.R12Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg)R13Ostrea sp.R14Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'ArchiacF15Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis LalchawimawiiR16Astarte ovalis LalchawimawiiR17Lutraria cf. philippinarum ReeveR18Solena (Plectosolen) sp.R19Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi TiwariR20Tellina compressa TiwariR21Tellina (Angulus) sp.R23Tellina (Dudardia) sp.R24Tellina (Dudardia) sp.R25Tellina (Tellinal) pilgrimi CoxF26Tellina (Lelinella) hilli NoetlingR								
BivalvesZONEZONE-1ZONE-11ZONE-111Nucula warsarensis EamesR2Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida TiwariR3Anadara (Anadara) elongataR4Anadara (Anadara) elongataA1LalchawimawiiA5Pinna sp.R6Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin)R7Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin)R7Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis CoxF8Chlamys p.A9Chlamys sp.A11Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp.R12Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg)R13Ostrea sp.R14Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'ArchiacF15Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis LalchawimawiiR16Astarte ovalis LalchawimawiiR17Lutraria cf. philippinarum ReeveR18Solena (Plectosolen) sp.R19Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi TiwariR20Tellina compressa TiwariR21Tellina (Angulus) sp.R23Tellina (Dudardia) sp.R24Tellina (Dudardia) sp.R25Tellina (Tellinal) pilgrimi CoxF26Tellina (Lelinella) hilli NoetlingR		SPECIES						
1 Nucula warsarensis Eames R 2 Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida Tiwari R 3 Anadara daviesi Mukerjee Anadara (Anadara) elongata 4 Anadara (Anadara) elongata A 5 Pinna sp. R 6 Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin) R 7 Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox F 8 Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey F 9 Chlamys sp. A 10 Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS A 11 Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp. R 12 Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg) R 13 Ostrea sp. R 14 Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac F 15 Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis Lalchawimawii R 17 Lutraria cf. philippinarum Reeve R 18 Solena (Plectosolen) sp. R 19 Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari R 21 Tellina compressa Tiwari F 22 Tellina (Angulus) sp. R 23 Tellina (Indudava Tiwari </td <td>01</td> <td>ZONE</td> <td>ZONE- I</td> <td>ZONE- II</td> <td>ZONE- III</td>	01	ZONE	ZONE- I	ZONE- II	ZONE- III			
1 Nucula warsarensis Eames R 2 Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida Tiwari R 3 Anadara daviesi Mukerjee Anadara (Anadara) elongata 4 Anadara (Anadara) elongata A 5 Pinna sp. R 6 Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin) R 7 Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox F 8 Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey F 9 Chlamys sp. A 10 Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS A 11 Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp. R 12 Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg) R 13 Ostrea sp. R 14 Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac F 15 Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis Lalchawimawii R 17 Lutraria cf. philippinarum Reeve R 18 Solena (Plectosolen) sp. R 19 Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari R 21 Tellina compressa Tiwari F 22 Tellina (Angulus) sp. R 23 Tellina (Indudava Tiwari </td <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td>								
2 Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida Tiwari R 3 Anadara daviesi Mukerjee A 4 Anadara (Anadara) elongata Lalchawimawii A 5 Pinna sp. R 6 Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin) R 7 Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox F 8 Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey F 9 Chlamys quilonensis Dey F 9 Chlamys pp. A F 10 Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS A I 11 Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp. R R 12 Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg) R R 13 Ostrea sp. R I 14 Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac F I 15 Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis Lalchawimawii I I 17 Lutraria cf. philippinarum Reeve I I 18 Solena (Plectosolen) sp. R I 19 Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari R I 20 Tellina compressa Tiwari F		Bivalves						
3 Anadara daviesi Mukerjee 4 Anadara (Anadara) elongata Lalchawimawii A 5 Pinna sp. R 6 Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin) R 7 Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox F 8 Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey F 9 Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey F 9 Chlamys sp. A F 10 Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS A 11 Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp. R R 12 Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg) R R 13 Ostrea sp. R I 14 Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac F I 15 Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis Lalchawimawii R I 17 Lutraria cf. philippinarum Reeve I I 18 Solena (Plectosolen) sp. R I 20 Tellina compressa Tiwari R I 21 Tellina (Angulus) sp. R I 23 Tellina (Angulus) sp. R I	1	Nucula warsarensis Eames	R					
4Anadara (Anadara) elongata LalchawimawiiA5Pinna sp.R6Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin)R7Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis CoxF8Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis DeyF9Chlamys sp.A10Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MSA11Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp.R12Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg)R13Ostrea sp.R14Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'ArchiacF15Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis LalchawimawiiR16Astarte ovalis LalchawimawiiR17Lutraria cf. philippinarum ReeveR18Solena (Plectosolen) sp.R20Tellina compressa TiwariR21Tellina (Angulus) sp.R23Tellina (Oudardia) sp.R24Tellina (Oudardia) sp.R25Tellina (Tellinella) hilli NoetlingR	2	Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida Tiwari	R					
4 Lalchawimawii A 5 Pinna sp. R 6 Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin) R 7 Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox F 8 Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey F 9 Chlamys optimitation (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey F 9 Chlamys sp. A F 10 Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS A I 11 Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp. R R 12 Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg) R R 13 Ostrea sp. R I 14 Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac F 15 Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis Lalchawimawii R 17 Lutraria cf. philippinarum Reeve I 18 Solena (Plectosolen) sp. R 19 Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari R 20 Tellina compressa Tiwari F 21 Tellina (Angulus) sp. R 23 Tellina (Oudardia) sp. R 24 Tellina (Oudardia) sp. R <tr< td=""><td>3</td><td>Anadara daviesi Mukerjee</td><td></td><td></td><td></td></tr<>	3	Anadara daviesi Mukerjee						
LalchawimawiiR5Pinna sp.R6Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin)R7Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis CoxF8Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis DeyF9Chlamys optimical constraintsF9Chlamys sp.A11Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp.R12Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg)R13Ostrea sp.R14Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'ArchiacF15Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis LalchawimawiiR17Lutraria cf. philippinarum ReeveR18Solena (Plectosolen) sp.R19Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi TiwariR20Tellina compressa TiwariF21Tellina (Angulus) sp.R23Tellina (Cudardia) sp.R24Tellina (Dudardia) sp.R25Tellina (Tellinella) hilli NoetlingR	4	Anadara (Anadara) elongata						
6Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin)R7Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis CoxF8Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis DeyF9Chlamys quilonensis DeyA10Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MSA11Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp.R12Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg)R13Ostrea sp.R14Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'ArchiacF15Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis LalchawimawiiR17Lutraria cf. philippinarum ReeveR18Solena (Plectosolen) sp.R19Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi TiwariR21Tellina compressa TiwariF22Tellina (Angulus) sp.R23Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi CoxF24Tellina (Oudardia) sp.R25Tellina (Perodina) sp.R26Tellina (Tellinella) hilli NoetlingR	4	Lalchawimawii		A				
7Chlamys (Chlamys) janviniensis CoxF8Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis DeyF9Chlamys sp.AF10Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MSA11Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp.R12Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg)R13Ostrea sp.R14Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'ArchiacF15Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis LalchawimawiiR16Astarte ovalis LalchawimawiiR17Lutraria cf. philippinarum ReeveR18Solena (Plectosolen) sp.R19Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi TiwariR20Tellina compressa TiwariR21Tellina (Angulus) sp.R23Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi CoxF24Tellina (Oudardia) sp.R25Tellina (Tellinella) hilli NoetlingR	5	Pinna sp.			R			
8Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis DeyF9Chlamys sp.AFF10Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MSAI11Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp.RR12Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg)RR13Ostrea sp.RI14Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'ArchiacF15Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis LalchawimawiiR16Astarte ovalis LalchawimawiiI17Lutraria cf. philippinarum ReeveI18Solena (Plectosolen) sp.R19Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi TiwariR20Tellina compressa TiwariF21Tellina maubawka TiwariF22Tellina (Angulus) sp.R23Tellina (Cudardia) sp.R24Tellina (Oudardia) sp.R25Tellina (Tellinella) hilli NoetlingR	6	Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin)		R				
9Chlamys sp.AFF10Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MSAI11Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp.RR12Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg)RR13Ostrea sp.RI14Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'ArchiacF15Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis LalchawimawiiR16Astarte ovalis LalchawimawiiI17Lutraria cf. philippinarum ReeveR18Solena (Plectosolen) sp.R19Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi TiwariR20Tellina compressa TiwariF22Tellina (Angulus) sp.R23Tellina (Angulus) sp.R24Tellina (Oudardia) sp.R25Tellina (Perodina) sp.R26Tellina (Tellinella) hilli NoetlingR	7	Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox		F				
10Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MSA11Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp.RR12Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg)R13Ostrea sp.R14Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'ArchiacF15Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis LalchawimawiiR16Astarte ovalis LalchawimawiiR17Lutraria cf. philippinarum ReeveR18Solena (Plectosolen) sp.R19Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi TiwariR20Tellina compressa TiwariF21Tellina (Angulus) sp.R23Tellina (Lurytellina) pilgrimi CoxF24Tellina (Oudardia) sp.R25Tellina (Perodina) sp.R26Tellina (Tellinella) hilli NoetlingR	8	Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey			F			
11Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp.RR12Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg)R13Ostrea sp.R14Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'ArchiacF15Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis LalchawimawiiR16Astarte ovalis LalchawimawiiI17Lutraria cf. philippinarum ReeveI18Solena (Plectosolen) sp.R19Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi TiwariR20Tellina compressa TiwariF21Tellina (Angulus) sp.R23Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi CoxF24Tellina (Oudardia) sp.R25Tellina (Perodina) sp.R26Tellina (Tellinella) hilli NoetlingR	9	Chlamys sp.	A	F	F			
11Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp.RR12Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg)R13Ostrea sp.R14Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'ArchiacF15Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis LalchawimawiiR16Astarte ovalis LalchawimawiiR17Lutraria cf. philippinarum ReeveIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIII	10	Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS	A					
12Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg)R13Ostrea sp.R14Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'ArchiacF15Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis LalchawimawiiR16Astarte ovalis LalchawimawiiR17Lutraria cf. philippinarum ReeveIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIII	11		R	R				
13Ostrea sp.R14Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'ArchiacF15Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis LalchawimawiiR16Astarte ovalis LalchawimawiiR17Lutraria cf. philippinarum ReeveImage: Collectosolen) sp.18Solena (Plectosolen) sp.R19Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi TiwariR20Tellina compressa TiwariR21Tellina maubawka TiwariF22Tellina (Angulus) sp.R23Tellina (Cudardia) sp.R24Tellina (Oudardia) sp.R25Tellina (Perodina) sp.R26Tellina (Tellinella) hilli NoetlingR	12	Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg)			R			
14Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'ArchiacF15Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis LalchawimawiiRR16Astarte ovalis LalchawimawiiII17Lutraria cf. philippinarum ReeveI18Solena (Plectosolen) sp.R19Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi TiwariR20Tellina compressa TiwariR21Tellina maubawka TiwariF22Tellina (Angulus) sp.R23Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi CoxF24Tellina (Oudardia) sp.R25Tellina (Perodina) sp.R26Tellina (Tellinella) hilli NoetlingR	13		R					
15Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis LalchawimawiiRR16Astarte ovalis Lalchawimawii17Lutraria cf. philippinarum Reeve18Solena (Plectosolen) sp.R19Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi TiwariR20Tellina compressa TiwariR21Tellina maubawka TiwariF22Tellina (Angulus) sp.R23Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi CoxF24Tellina (Oudardia) sp.R25Tellina (Perodina) sp.R26Tellina (Tellinella) hilli NoetlingR	14			F				
16Astarte ovalis Lalchawimawii17Lutraria cf. philippinarum Reeve18Solena (Plectosolen) sp.19Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari19Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari20Tellina compressa Tiwari21Tellina maubawka Tiwari22Tellina (Angulus) sp.23Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi Cox24Tellina (Oudardia) sp.25Tellina (Perodina) sp.26Tellina (Tellinella) hilli Noetling	15		R	R				
18Solena (Plectosolen) sp.R19Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi TiwariR20Tellina compressa TiwariR21Tellina maubawka TiwariF22Tellina (Angulus) sp.R23Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi CoxF24Tellina (Oudardia) sp.R25Tellina (Perodina) sp.R26Tellina (Tellinella) hilli NoetlingR	16							
18Solena (Plectosolen) sp.R19Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi TiwariR20Tellina compressa TiwariR21Tellina maubawka TiwariF22Tellina (Angulus) sp.R23Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi CoxF24Tellina (Oudardia) sp.R25Tellina (Perodina) sp.R26Tellina (Tellinella) hilli NoetlingR	17	Lutraria cf. philippinarum Reeve						
19Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi TiwariRA20Tellina compressa TiwariR21Tellina maubawka TiwariF22Tellina (Angulus) sp.R23Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi CoxF24Tellina (Oudardia) sp.R25Tellina (Perodina) sp.226Tellina (Tellinella) hilli NoetlingR	18			R				
20Tellina compressa TiwariR21Tellina maubawka TiwariF22Tellina (Angulus) sp.R23Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi CoxF24Tellina (Oudardia) sp.R25Tellina (Perodina) sp.2626Tellina (Tellinella) hilli NoetlingR	-		R					
21Tellina maubawka TiwariF22Tellina (Angulus) sp.R23Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi CoxF24Tellina (Oudardia) sp.R25Tellina (Perodina) sp.2626Tellina (Tellinella) hilli NoetlingR		× /						
22Tellina (Angulus) sp.R23Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi CoxF24Tellina (Oudardia) sp.R25Tellina (Perodina) sp.2626Tellina (Tellinella) hilli NoetlingR	-			F				
23Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi CoxF24Tellina (Oudardia) sp.R25Tellina (Perodina) sp.2626Tellina (Tellinella) hilli NoetlingR			R					
24Tellina (Oudardia) sp.R25Tellina (Perodina) sp.2626Tellina (Tellinella) hilli NoetlingR	-							
25Tellina (Perodina) sp.26Tellina (Tellinella) hilli NoetlingR	-							
26Tellina (Tellinella) hilli NoetlingR	-							
	-		R					
	-							
28 Gari (Gari) natensis Noetling								
29 Arctica islandica (Linné) R R			R	R				

Table 5.2: Zonal distribution and frequency of occurrence of species in the study area.

	FREQUENCY	A = Abundant F = Frequent R = Rare		
Sl. no.	SPECIES ZONE	ZONE- I	ZONE- II	ZONE- III
	Bivalves			
30	Venus sp.			
31	Callista sp.		R	
32	<i>Callista (Macrocallista) florida</i> (Lamarck)		R	
	Callista (Macrocallista) cf. lilacina		Б	
33	(Lamarck)		F	
34	Paphia (Paphia) jhai Tiwari MS		А	
35	Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox	R	А	
36	Paphia (Paphia) rotundata (Linné)		R	
37	Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus	F	٨	
57	Vredenburg	Г	A	
38	Paphia sp.	A	A	
39	Timoclea (Timoclea) arakanensis Nevill		R	
40	Timoclea (Timoclea) scabra (Hanley)		R	
41	<i>Timoclea</i> (<i>Timoclea</i>) <i>subspadicea</i> (Cossmann)			F
	Corbula (Corbula) tunicosulcata			
42	Vredenburg			
	Periploma (Aelga) elliptica			
	Lalchawimawii			R
43	Gastropods:			
	Turritella (Turritella) pseudobandongensis			
44	Vredenburg			R
45	Natica obscura Sowerby			R
	Conus (Leptoconus) bonneti Cossmann,		р	
	1900		R	
46	Scaphopods:			
47	Dentalium junghuhni Martin			R
	Echnoids:			
48	Coelopleurus (Keraiophorus) sp.			
49	Schizaster alveolatus Duncan and Sladen			

5.2.2. Miocene Succession of Mizoram

5.2.2.1. Biostratigraphic Zonations of Tiwari and Kachhara (2003)

Tiwari and Kachhara (2003) erected five bio-zones zones (Zone I - Zone V) in the Barail and Surma for Aizawl and Lunglei area. These are: Zone I: *Meretrix agrestis* Zone within the Barail Group and is assigned to Late Eocene-Oligocene; Zone II: *Glycymeris sindiensis - Nuculana virgo* Zone of Aquitanian age and lies within the Lower and Middle units of Bhuban Formation; Zone III: *Ostrea latimarginata - Natica pellis tigrina* Zone of Aquitanian to Burdigalian age within the lower part of Upper Bhuban Formation; Zone IV: *Pecten (Oopecten) gigas* Zone of Burdigalian age within middle part of the Upper Bhuban unit; and Zone V: *Pecten* sp. Zone of Helvetian age which lies within the upper part of Upper Bhuban unit of Bhuban Formation

Detailed comparison of Zone I with zones of Tiwari and Kachhara (2003) revealed that six taxa from the Zone I of the study area are known to occur in Zone II of Tiwari and Kachhara (2003), these are: *Nucula warsarensis* Eames, *Diplodonta* (*Diplodonta*) incerta d'Archiac, *Tellina* (*Eurytellina*) pilgrimi Cox, *Tellina* (*Tellinella*) hilli Noetling, *Arctica islandica* (Linné) and Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox. Five forms, namely *Anadara* (*Anadara*) trapezoida Tiwari, *Tellina* (*Eurytellina*) pilgrimi Cox, *Arctica islandica* (Linné), Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox and Paphia (*Callistotapes*) pseudoliratus Vredenburg from Zone I of the study area are also known to occur in Zone III of Tiwari and Kachhara (2003). Six forms from Zone I of the study area are also present in Zone IV of Tiwari an Kachhara (2003), which are: *Anadara* (*Anadara*) trapezoida Tiwari, *Tellina* (*Eurytellina*) pilgrimi Cox, *Tellina* (*Tellinella*) hilli Noetling, *Arctica islandica* (Linné), Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox Cox and *Paphia* (*Callistotapes*) *pseudoliratus* Vredenburg. Correlation between Zone I of the study area with Zone V of Tiwari and Kachhara is limited to only three forms, which are *Tellina* (*Eurytellina*) *pilgrimi* Cox, *Tellina* (*Tellinella*) *hilli* Noetling and *Arctica islandica* (Linné). Hence, this zone is broadly correlatable with Zone II (*Glycymeris sindiensis - Nuculana virgo* Zone), Zone III (*Ostrea latimarginata - Natica pellis tigrina* Zone) and Zone IV [*Pecten* (*Oopecten*) *gigas* Zone] of Tiwari and Kachhara (2003).

Only three taxa from Zone II of the study are known to occur in Zone II of Tiwari and Kachhara, which are Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac, Arctica islandica (Linné) and Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox whereas zonal taxa Paphia (Paphia) rotundata (Linné) along with other six forms namely Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin), Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey, Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac, Arctica islandica (Linné), Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox and Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg from Zone II of the study area also occur in Zone III of Tiwari and Kachhara (2003). Zonal taxa Paphia (Paphia) rotundata (Linné) of Zone II of the study area is also present in Zone IV of Tiwari and Kachhara (2003) along with the folling six forms: Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin), Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey, Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac, Arctica islandica (Linné), Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox and Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus. Only two forms Chlamvs (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin) and Arctica islandica (Linné) from Zone II of the study area occur in Zone V of Tiwari and Kachhara (2003). Therefore, it is evident from the above that Zone II of the study area is correlatable with Zone III (Ostrea

latimarginata - Natica pellis tigrina Zone) and Zone IV [*Pecten (Oopecten) gigas* Zone] of Tiwari and Kachhara (2003).

Detailed study showed that only one taxa each from Zone III of the study area is known to occur in Zone II (*Dentalium junghuhni* Martin), Zone III [*Chlamys* (*Chlamys*) quilonensis Dey] and Zone IV [*Chlamys* (*Chlamys*) quilonensis Dey] of Tiwari and Kachhara (2003). So, this Zone may be correlatable with Zone II and III of Tiwari and Kachhara (2003).

5.2.2.2. Biostratigraphic Zonations of Mazumder (2004)

Mazumder (2004) studied the Bhuban succession of Kolasib area and proposed two molluscan zones. Zone I is *Nucula (Lamellinucula)* aff. *pulchra* -*Nuculana (Nuculana) virgo* Zone of Aquitanian age within Middle Bhuban Unit, whereas Zone-II of *Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria - Tellina (Tellinella) pseudohilli* Zone is Aquitanian to Burdigalian age within Upper Bhuban unit. He further proposed two subzones within Zone II, both of them are within Upper Bhuban Unit of Bhuban Formation, namely *Clementia (Clementia) papyracea* (Subzone IIA) of Aquitanian – Burdigalian age and *Callista (Costacallista) erycina - Antigona granosa - Trisidos semitorta* (Subzone IIB) of Burdigalian age. Zone IIA has been further divided into *Conus (Lithoconus) ineditus - Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta* [Zonule IIA(a)] of Aquitanian to Burdigalian age and *Conus (Dendroconus) loroisii* - *Archimediella (Torculoidella) angulata* [Zonule IIA(b)] of Burdigalian age.

The detailed comparisons of the fauna from proposed Zone I of the study area indicates that three taxa are also present in Zone IIA(a) of Mazumder (2004) namely *Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida* Tiwari, *Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi* Tiwari and *Tellina* (*Eurytellina*) *pilgrimi* Cox. Zonal taxa of Zone I of the study area *i.e Pecten* (*Pecten*) *mathuri* Tiwari MS is also known to occur in Zone IIB of Mazumder (2004). Besides three forms *Anadara* (*Anadara*) *trapezoida* Tiwari, *Cultellus* (*Cultellus*) *zulloi* Tiwari and *Tellina* (*Eurytellina*) *pilgrimi* Cox are also present in Zone IIB of Mazumder (2004). Hence, Zone I of the study area is correlated with Zone IIA(a) and Zone IIB of Mazumder (2004).

Comparisons of Zone II of the study area with Mazumder (2004) indicates that three, two and seven forms from this zone are also present in Zone IIA(a), Zone IIA(b) and Zone IIB respectively including zonal taxa of Zone II of the study area *Paphia (Paphia) jhai* Tiwari MS is found to occur at Zone IIB of Mazumder (2003). Therefore, Zone II of the study area can be correlated with Zone IIB of Mazumder (2004).

Only one form each *Natica obscura* Sowerby and *Chlamys* (*Chlamys*) *quilonensis* Dey from Zone III of the study area are present in Zone IIA(b) Zone IIB of Mazumder (2004). Since the correlatable taxa are few and no zonal taxa form Zone III of the study area does not occur in any of the zones proposed by Mazumder (2004), correlation is not attempted with any zones of Mazumder (2004).

5.2.2.3. Biostratigraphic Zonations of Ralte (2009)

Ralte (2009) proposed only one biozone in the Bhuban Formation of Aizawl area *i. e. Paphia (Paphia) rotundata - Palaeocarpilius rugifer* Zone. He further proposed two subzones within this zone. These are Subzone (1A) *Gari (Gari) natensis* of Aquitanian - Burdigalian age and Subzone (1B) *Barbatia (Barbatia)* *bataviana* var. *carinata- Neptunussindensis* of Aquitanian – Burdigalian to Burdigalian age.

Zonal taxa of Zone I of the study area *i. e. Pecten (Pecten) mathuri* Tiwari MS is known to occur in Subzone 1A and Subzone 1B of Ralte (2009). Besides only one form *Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus* Vredenburg from Zone I of the sudy area is also present in Subzone 1A of Ralte (2009) and four forms *Anadara* (*Anadara*) trapezoida Tiwari, *Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi* Tiwari, *Apolymetis grimesi* (Noetling) and *Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus* Vredenburg from Zone I of the study area are known to occur in Subzone IB of Ralte (2009). Therefere, Zone I of the study area can be correlated with Subzone IB *Barbatia (Barbatia) bataviana* var. *carinata- Neptunussindensis* Zone of Aquitanian – Burdigalian to Burdigalian age of Ralte (2009).

Detailed study shows that five forms each from Zone II of the study area are also present in Subzone IA [*Chlamys* (*Argopecten*) *senatoria* (Gmelin), *Diplodonta* (*Diplodonta*) *incerta* d'Archiac, *Paphia* (*Callistotapes*) *pseudoliratus* Vredenburg and *Timoclea* (*Timoclea*) *scabra* (Hanley)] and Subzone IB [*Chlamys* (*Argopecten*) *senatoria* (Gmelin), *Diplodonta* (*Diplodonta*) *incerta* d'Archiac, *Cultellus* (*Cultellus*) *zulloi* Tiwari and *Paphia* (*Callistotapes*) *pseudoliratus* Vredenburg] of Ralte (2009). One zonal taxa *Paphia* (*Paphia*) *rotundata* (Linné) Vredenburg is present in Zone IA of Ralte (2009) while both zonal taxa *Paphia* (*Paphia*) *jhai* Tiwari MS and *Paphia* (*Paphia*) *rotundata* (Linné) Vredenburg are also occur in Zone IB of Ralte (2009). Therefore, proposed Zone II of the study area can be correlated with Subzone IA and IB of Ralte (2009). No taxa from Zone III of the study area are found to occur in any one of the zones proposed by Ralte (2009). Hence correlation cannot be attempted.

5.2.2.4. Biostratigraphic Zonations of Lalchawimawii (2013)

Lalchawimawii (2013) studied the Lower Miocene rocks of Hlimen quarry and established three biozones within these successions. The lowermost, Zone I: *Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida - Pecten (Pecten) mathuri* Zone of Aquitanian to Burdigalian age, the middle, Zone II: *Crassostrea gajensis- Timoclea (Timoclea) subspadicea* Zone of Burdigalian age and the uppermost, Zone III: *Anadara garoensis* Zone of Burdigalian to Helvetian age. All of them lies within the Upper Bhuban unit of Bhuban Formation.

Detailed comparisons of Zone I of the study area revealed that zonal taxa Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS is also present in Zone I of Lalchawimawii (2013) along with eleven taxa. These are: Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida Tiwari, Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox, Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis Lalchawimawii, Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari, Tellina compressa Tiwari, Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi Cox, Tellina (Tellinella) hilli Noetling, Apolymetis grimesi Noetling, Arctica islandica (Linné), Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox and Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg. Six forms from Zone I of the study area also present in Zone II of Lalchawimawii (2013), namely Nucula warsarensis Eames, Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox, Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari, Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi Cox, Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox and Paphia (Callistotapes) Vredenburg whereas five forms from Zone I of the study area are also known to occur in Zone II of Lalchawimawii (2013). These are: Chlamys (Chlamys) *jamviniensis* Cox, *Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi* Tiwari, *Tellina compressa* Tiwari, *Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi* Cox and *Paphia (Paphia) persica* Cox. Therefore, Zone I of the study is correlatable with Zone I of Lalchawimawii (2013).

Zonal taxa of Zone II of the study area, namely Paphia (Paphia) jhai Tiwari MS and Paphia (Paphia) rotundata (Linné) are also present in Zone I of Lalchawimawii (2013). Besides eight forms Anadara (Anadara) elongata Lalchawimawii, Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin), Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox, Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey, Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac, Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis Lalchawimawii, Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari and Tellina maubawka Tiwari form Zone II also occur in Zone I of Lalchawimawii (2013). Zonal taxa of Zone II of the study area, namely Paphia (Paphia) jhai Tiwari MS and Paphia (Paphia) rotundata (Linné) are also present in Zone II of Lalchawimawii (2013) along with other 11 forms, these are: Anadara (Anadara) elongata Lalchawimawii, Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin), Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox, Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey, Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac, Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari, Tellina maubawka Tiwari, Callista (Macrocallista) florida (Lamarck), Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox, Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg and *Timoclea* (*Timoclea*) scabra (Hanley). Detailed comparison shows that Zonal taxa of Zone II of the study area Paphia (Paphia) jhai Tiwari MS and Paphia (Paphia) rotundata (Linné) also occur in Zone III of Lalchawimawii (2013) including these 5 forms, Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox, Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari, Callista (Macrocallista) cf. lilacina (Lamarck), Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox and Timoclea (Timoclea) scabra (Hanley). Since maximum number of common taxa

from Zone II of the study area are in Zone II of Lalchawimawii (2013), hence the correlation.

Detailed comparison shows that four taxa from Zone III of the study area are occur in Zone I of Lalchawimawii (2013). These are: *Chlamys* (*Chlamys*) quilonensis Dey, *Periploma* (*Aelga*) elliptica Lalchawimawii, *Natica obscura* Sowerby and *Dentalium junghuhni* Martin whereas two forms *Chlamys* (*Chlamys*) quilonensis Dey and *Timoclea* (*Timoclea*) subspadicea (Cossmann) are also present in Zone II of Lalchawimawii (2013). Hence, Zone III of the study area can be correlated with Zone II and III of Lalchawimawii (2013).

5.2.3. Miocene Succession of Garo Hills, Meghalaya

5.2.3.1. Garo Hills (Mukherjee, 1939)

Pinfold (1919) discovered two fossil localities and collected few mega invertebrates near Dalu and Baghmara of Garo Hills, Meghalaya. His collections were studied by Vredenburg (1921). Mukherjee (1939) collected a vast amount of taxa from these two localities and based on his findings, he assigned these rocks Aquitanian – Burdigalian age of Lower Miocene.

Only two taxa namely *Chlamys* (*Chlamys*) *jamviniensis* Cox and *Apolymetis grimesi* Noetling of Zone I of the study area are common with Mukherjee (1939). Two forms from Zone II of the study area are also present in the assemblage presented by Mukherjee (1939), namely *Chlamys* (*Argopecten*) *senatoria* (Gmelin), *Chlamys* (*Chlamys*) *jamviniensis* Cox and *Diplodonta* (*Diplodonta*) *incerta* d'Archiac whereas only one taxa *Dentalium junghuhni* Martin is common between the study area and Miocene assemblage from Garo Hills. Therefore, Zone II of the study area may be correlatable with the Lower Miocene succession of Garo Hills, Meghalaya (Mukherjee, 1939).

5.2.3.2. Biostratigraphic Zonations of Lyngdoh (2004)

Lyngdoh (2004) established two bio-zones from the Lower Miocene of Garo Hills Meghalaya *i.e.* Zone I: Ostrea latimarginata Zone and Zone II: Crassostrea gajensis- Conus (Dendroconus) loroisii. Zone I is divided into two subzones, Subzone 1A: Larkinia submultiformis – Turritella narica baluchistanensis and Subzone 1B: Harvella (Mactrinula) protoreevesii –Turritella pinfoldi Zone. Subzone 1A is of Aquitanian – Burdigalian age and occurs within Baghmara Formation while Subzone 1B is of Burdigalian age which lies near the base of Chengapara Formation. Zone II is within the Chengapara Formation of Burdigalian to Helvetian age.

Only one form *Tellina* (*Tellinella*) *hilli* Noetling from proposed Zone I of the study area is occur in Zone IA of Lyngdoh (2004) while two forms *Apolymetis grimesi* Noetling and *Paphia* (*Callistotapes*) *pseudoliratus* Vredenburg are occur in Zone IB of Lyngdoh (2004). As such, these are correlatable.

One form namely *Diplodonta* (*Diplodonta*) *incerta* d'Archiac from Zone II of the study area is also occur in Zone IA of Lyngdoh (2004) while four forms are common between Zone II of the study area and Zone IB of Lyngdoh (2004), which are *Chlamys* (*Argopecten*) *senatoria* (Gmelin), *Diplodonta* (*Diplodonta*) *incerta* d'Archiac, *Callista* (*Macrocallista*) *florida* (Lamarck) and *Paphia* (*Callistotapes*) *pseudoliratus* Vredenburg. Hence, it is evident that Zone II of the study area is correlatable with Zone IB of Lyngdoh (2004). Detailed study revealed that only one form *Natica obscura* Sowerby is common between proposed Zone III of the study area and Zone I of Lyngdoh (2004) while two forms are common between Zone III of the study area and Zone IB of Lyngdoh (2004), which are *Natica obscura* Sowerby and *Timoclea (Timoclea) scabra* (Hanley). Hence, they are correlatable.

5.2.4. Miocene Succession of Gaj

Gaj Beds (Lower Miocene) are exposed in Sind (Pakistan), Kachchh and Kathiawar (Gujarat). The fauna of these successions were studied by Stoliczka (1871), Duncan and Sladen (1882-86), Duncan, Sladen and Blanford (1883); Fedden (1884), Vredenburg (1906, 1908, 1921, 1925 and 1928), Sen Gupta (1964), Biswas (1965), Chatterjee and Mathur (1966), Mathur (1988) and Jain (1997).

5.2.4.1. Gaj of Sind (Vredenburg, 1925 and 1928)

Only *Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta* d'Archiac is common between Zone II of the study area with Gaj of Sind (Vredenburg, 1925, 1928). Hence, it may be correlatable.

5.2.4.2. Gaj of Kachchh (Vredenburg, 1925 and 1928)

Only one form each from Zone I and Zone II of the area [Nucula warsarensis Eames and Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin)] are common with Gaj of Kachchh (Vredenburg, 1925, 1928). Hence, they are correlatable.

5.2.4.3. Gaj of Kathiawar (Jain, 1997; Vredenburg, 1925 and 1928)

The following one, two and one taxa of the present Zone I, Zone II and Zone III are common with Gaj of Kathiawar (Jain, 1997; Vredenburg, 1925, 1928).

Zone I	: Apolymetis grimesi Noetling.
Zone II	: Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin) and Diplodonta
	(Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac.
Zone III	: Natica obscura Sowerby.

Hence, a good degree of correlation exists between the two.

5.2.5. Miocene Succession of Myanmar (Noetling, 1895, 1901)

This formation has been assigned Burdigalian age (Pascoe, 1973). The main litho-units of this formation are sandstone, shale and pebble beds. *Tellina (Tellinella) hilli* Noetling and *Apolymetis grimesi* Noetling from Zone I of the study area and *Natica obscura* Sowerby and *Dentalium junghuhni* Martin from Zone II of the study area are comment with taxa reported by Noetling (1898, 1901) from Kama and Pyalo Formation of Myanmar

Hence, these two successions are correlatable.

Study area	Zone I	Upper Bhuban Unit Zone II	Zone III
Aizawl and			
Lunglei,			
Mizoram	Zene II. III. end IV	Zana III and IV	Zono II and III
Tiwari and	Zone II, III and IV	Zone III and IV	Zone II and III
Kachhara, 2003			
Kolasib,			
Mizoram	Zonule IIA(a) and		
Mazumder,	Subzone IIB	Subzone IIB	
2004	Subzone IID		
Aizawl,			
Mizoram	Subzone 1B	Subzone 1A and 1B	Subzone 1B
Ralte, 2009	Subzone 1B	Subzone TA and TB	Subzone 1D
Aizawl,			
Mizoram			
Lalchawimawii,	Zone I	Zone II	Zone II and III
2013			
Garo Hills,			
Meghalaya	Subzone 1A and IB	Subzone 1B	Subzone 1B
Lyngdoh, 2004	Subzone IA and ID	Subzone 1D	Subzone TD
Garo Hills			
Mukerjee, 1939			
Gaj of Sind			
Vredenburg,			
1925, 1928			
Gaj of			
Kachchh			
Vredenburg,			
1925, 1928			
Gaj of			
Kathiawar			
Jain, 1997;			
Vredenburg,			
1925, 1928			
Myanmar			
Noetling,			
1901, 1895			

Table 5.3: Correlation of Bhuban rocks with the other Miocene exposures:

				n (Tiv 1ara,				Mazu	oram Imdei 04)	٠,	(Ra	oram alte, 09)	(Lal	izora chav i, 201	vima	(I	lizor: Prese work	nt	Garo Hills (Mukerjee, 1939)	(Ly	ro Hi yng-d 2004	loh,		Gaj Beds		ıg, 1901, 1895)
SI. No	Name of the Species	-	Ш	III	IV	Λ	Ι	IIA (a)	IIA (b)	IIB	1A	IB	Ι	II	Ш	Ţ	=	III		IA	IB	Π	Gaj of Sind (Vredenburg, 1925, 1928)	Gaj of Kachchh (Vredenburg, 1925, 1928)	Gaj of Kathiawar (Jain 1997; Vredenburg, 1925, 1928)	Myanmar (Noetling, 1901, 1895)
1	Nucula warsarensis Eames		Х											Х		X								Х		
2	<i>Anadara (Anadara)</i> <i>trapezoida</i> Tiwari			Х	Х			Х		Х		Х	Х			X										
3	Anadara daviesi Mukerjee			Х	Х	Х		Х			Х	х	Х	Х					Х		Х					
4	Anadara (Anadara) elongata Lalchawimawii												Х	Х			X									
5	Pinna sp.																	Х								
6	Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin)			X	X	Х		Х	X	X	Х	Х	X	X			x		Х		X			Х	Х	
7	Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox												X	X	X	x	x		Х							
8	Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey			X	Х					Х			Х	Х			x	Х								

Table 5.4: Geographical distribution of species in the Miocene of Indian Sub-continent (Mizoram, Garo Hills, Kathiawar, Sind, Kachchh and Myanmar)

				n (Tiv 1ara,				Mazu	oram Imde 04)		(Ra	oram alte, 09)	(Lal	izora chav i, 201	vima	(F	lizora Prese work	nt	Garo Hills (Mukerjee, 1939)	(Ly	ro Hi vng-d 2004)	oh,		Gaj Beds		g, 1901, 1895)
SI. No	Name of the Species	Ι	П	III	IV	A	Ι	IIA (a)	IIA (b)	IIB	1A	IB	Ι	Π	III	Ι	Π	III		IA	IB	Π	Gaj of Sind (Vredenburg 1925, 1928)	Gaj of Kachchh (Vredenburg, 1925, 1928)	Gaj of Kathiawar (Jain 1997; Vredenburg, 1925, 1928)	Myanmar (Noetling, 1901, 1895)
9	Chlamys sp.												Х	Х	X	Х	Х	Х								
10	Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS									Х	Х	Х	Х			Х										
11	Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp.												Х	Х		Х	Х									
12	Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg)													Х								Х			Х	
13	<i>Ostrea</i> sp.															Х										
14	Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac		х	х	X			х			Х	Х	Х	Х			х		Х	X	X		X		Х	
15	<i>Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis</i> Lalchawimawii												Х			Х	Х									
16	<i>Astarte ovalis</i> Lalchawimawii												X	X												
17	<i>Lutraria</i> cf. <i>philippinarum</i> Reeve									Х			Х	Х												

				n (Ti hara,				Mizo Mazu 20			(Ra	oram alte, 09)	(Lal	izora chaw i, 201	vima	(P	izora Prese work	am ent)	Garo Hills (Mukerjee, 1939)	(Ly	ro Hi vng-d 2004	loh,		Gaj Beds		ıg, 1901, 1895)
SI. No	Name of the Species	Ι	Π	III	IV	V	Ι	IIA (a)	IIA (b)	IIB	1A	IB	Ι	П	III	Ι	Π	III		IA	IB	Π	Gaj of Sind (Vredenburg, 1925, 1928)	Gaj of Kachchh (Vredenburg, 1925, 1928)	Gaj of Kathiawar (Jain 1997; Vredenburg, 1925, 1928)	Myanmar (Noetling,
18	Solena (Plectosolen) sp.												X	X	Х	Х	Х									
19	<i>Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi</i> Tiwari							Х		Х		Х	X	Х	X	Х	Х									
20	Tellina compressa Tiwari												Х		Х	Х										
21	<i>Tellina maubawka</i> Tiwari												Х	Х			Х									
22	Tellina (Angulus) sp.												X			Х										
23	Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi Cox		Х	х	Х	Х		X		Х			X	X	X	Х										
24	<i>Tellina (Oudardia)</i> sp.															Х										
25	Tellina (Perodina) sp.																									
26	<i>Tellina (Tellinella) hilli</i> Noetling		Х		Х	Х							Х			Х				X						Х

			zorar Kachł	`				Mizo Mazu 20			(R	oram alte, 09)	(Lal	izora chav i, 201	vima	(F	lizora Prese work	nt	Garo Hills (Mukerjee, 1939)	(Ly	ro Hi /ng-d 2004j	oh,		Gaj Beds		ıg, 1901, 1895)
SI. No	Name of the Species	Ι	П	III	IV	V	I	IIA (a)	IIA (b)	IIB	1A	IB	I	II	III	Ι	Π	III		IA	IB	II	Gaj of Sind (Vredenburg, 1925, 1928)	Gaj of Kachchh (Vredenburg, 1925, 1928)	Gaj of Kathiawar (Jain 1997; Vredenburg, 1925, 1928)	Myanmar (Noetling,
27	Apolymetis grimesi Noetling											Х	Х						Х		Х				Х	Х
28	<i>Gari (Gari) natensis</i> Noetling			х	х						Х		х							Х	Х	х				Х
29	Arctica islandica (Linné)		Х	Х	Х	Х							Х			Х	Х									
30	Venus sp.												Х													
31	Callista sp.												Х	Х		Х	Х									
32	Callista (Macrocallista) florida (Lamarck)								х				х	Х			х				х					
33	Callista (Macrocallista) cf. lilacina (Lamarck)									X			Х		х		Х									
34	<i>Paphia (Paphia) jhai</i> Tiwari MS									х		X	х	х	x		х									
35	Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox		x	Х	Х								х	Х	х	Х	Х									

				n (Tiv hara,				Mizo Mazu 20			(Ra	oram alte, 09)	(Lal	lizora Ichav i, 201	vima	(F	lizora Prese work	nt	Garo Hills (Mukerjee, 1939)	(Ly	ro Hi vng-d 2004	loh,		Gaj Beds		ıg, 1901, 1895)
SI. No	Name of the Species	Ι	Π	Ш	IV	V	-	IIA (a)	IIA (b)	IIB	1A	IB	Ι	Ш	III	Ι	Ш	Ш		IA	IB	Π	Gaj of Sind (Vredenburg, 1925, 1928)	Gaj of Kachchh (Vredenburg, 1925, 1928)	Gaj of Kathiawar (Jain 1997; Vredenburg, 1925, 1928)	Myanmar (Noetling, 1901, 1895)
36	Paphia (Paphia) rotundata (Linné)			x	Х						Х	Х	х	х	x		х									
37	Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg			x	х						Х	Х	Х	х		х	х				х					
38	<i>Paphia</i> sp.															Х	Х									
39	Timoclea (Timoclea) arakanensis Nevill									х			Х		x		х									
40	Timoclea (Timoclea) scabra (Hanley)									х	Х		Х	х			х									
41	Timoclea (Timoclea) subspadicea (Cossmann)								Х	х				Х				Х	Х		Х					
42	Corbula tunicosulcata Vredenburg		Х	x	х	х		x			Х	Х	Х	Х						Х	х			Х	Х	
43	<i>Periploma (Aelga) elliptica</i> Lalchawimawii												X					X								

			zorar Kachl	· ·				Mizo Mazu 20			(Ra	oram alte, 09)	(Lal	izora chav i, 201	vima	(F	lizora Prese work	nt	Garo Hills (Mukerjee, 1939)	(Ly	ro H yng-d 2004	loh,		Gaj Beds		g, 1901, 1895)
Sl. No	Name of the Species	-	Π	Ш	IV	v	-	IIA (a)	(d) All	IIB	1A	B	Ι	Π	III	I	Π	Ш		IA	IB	II	Gaj of Sind (Vredenburg, 1925, 1928)	Gaj of Kachchh (Vredenburg, 1925, 1928)	Gaj of Kathiawar (Jain 1997; Vredenburg, 1925, 1928)	Myanmar (Noetling,
44	Turritella (Turritella) pseudobandongensis Vredenburg																	x								
45	Natica obscura Sowerby								Х				Х					Х		Х	X				Х	Х
46	Conus (Leptoconus) bonneti Cossmann, 1900																	х								
47	Dentalium junghuhni Martin		x										X					х	Х							Х
48	Coelopleurus (Keraiophorus) sp.												х	Х												
49	<i>Schizaster alveolatus</i> Duncan and Sladen																									

CHAPTER 6: PALAEOECOLOGY AND DEPOSITIONAL ENVIRONMENT

6. PALAEOECOLOGY AND DEPOSITIONAL ENVIRONMENT

6.1. GENERAL REMARKS

Detailed information about modes of life and the habitat preferences of fossils, both autecology and synecology, are necessary for reconstructing palaeo-environment of the depositional basin. These palaeoentological informations, in combination with sedimentological ones, help to create an overall view of the palaeo-environment of the sedimentary basin. The spatial and temporal analysis of sedimentary environments is necessary for understanding basin evolution.

Palaeoecology means studying the habitat of ancient organisms in environmental context. It works on the premise of "Present is the key to Past" implying that palaeoecological interpretations can be made from the data obtained from modern ecology. Palaeoecology thus utilizes the concept and methods of ecology. Though, this concept is often disputed, it remains irreplaceable. It is quite obvious that the degree of probability of the reconstruction decreases with the age. The matter becomes further complicated due to increase in the number of groups without living representatives, and the evolution of communities to which these organisms belong. Since the percentage of living representatives increases in the fossil records of the Cenozoic Era, attempting paleoecology based on the concept of modern ecology becomes fairly accurate.

In the present work, interpretation of paleoecology, sedimentary environment and paleogeography is mainly based on the available fauna. However, lithological characteristics and primary-sedimentary structures have also been considered wherever available.

6.2. PALAEOECOLOGY

6.2.1. Bhuban Formation in General

Tiwari *et al.* (1998, 2011, and 2013), Mazumder (2004), Lalchawimawii (2004 and 2013) and Ralte (2009) worked out the depositional environments of the Bhuban Formation based on the emtombed fauna, primary sedimentary structures and preliminary lithological characteristics. According to them this formation comprises a hybrid association of sandstone, shale, siltstone, mudstone and their admixtures in various proportions. The shales and siltstones grade into mudstones and argillaceous alternations consisting of interlaminations of shales, ripple laminated siltstones and silty-sandstones. Sandstones are usually hard, ill-sorted and fine grained, immature and richly micaceous. The characteristic feature of Bhuban succession is rhythmic alternations of argillaceous and arenaceous strata.

The important primary-sedimentary structures include current and interference ripples, ripple-drift laminations, lenticular and flaser beddings, cross and wavy laminations. Alternately regular and irregular beddings of sand or silt and shales indicates rough water environment. Thin nature of the coset of crosslamination/stratification indicates shallow depth. Small scale cross-laminations are resulted from rippling of the sand-water interface under faster movement of sediments in slightly higher energy regime with frequent variation in the direction of water current. Parallel laminations in the siltstones or thin beddings results from gradational change in grain size suggesting long term fluctuations in the sedimentary load. Interference ripples are indicative of fluctuations in the current direction. Presence of pyrite at places points to a reducing environment (Pettijohn, 1963; Collinson and Thompson, 1982).

The entombed bivalves, gastropods, scaphopods, decapods, echinoids, fish teeth and trace fossils inhabit shallow marine environment. Tiwari and Bannikov (2001) reported presence of fish skeleton in a large number in the Upper Bhuban succession which indicates their mass death and rapid burial. Echinoids are mostly irregular shallow burrowers preferring soft substrate and Cidaris lives in a rocky floor. Shallow to deep burrowers, semi-infaunal, byssate nestlers, cemented and thick shelled and detritus feeder forms are common among the molluscan community. Bivalve shells are mostly disarticulated and at times broken may be due to strong bottom currents. Preservation of delicate worm trails and similar structures revealed feeble bottom current. Vertical burrows are quite common and point to quick sedimentation. The process of burrowing kept pace with the rate of sedimentation perhaps in deltaic regime. These burrows mostly belong to Skolitho and Cruziana ichnofacies indicating deposition under fluctuating energy conditions in foreshore to shoreface/offshore zones of shallow marine environment (Tiwari et al., 2011 and 2013). They suggest that Bhuban succession were deposited in an unstable quickly subsiding basin with a high rate of sedimentation under rapidly fluctuating conditions of deltaic to inner neritic environment with dominance of fluviatile phases intermittently. This formation then represents a complex interfingering of deltaic to marine environment and interruption in sedimentation has been rare. Thickness of this Formation in Mizoram is about 5000m while in Tripura and Surma Valley, it is less than 3000m. It suggests that the linear Mizo fold belt extending north and southwards to Manipur and Arakan coast formed the site of a rapidly subsiding furrow within a generally subsiding and tectonically active geosynclinal basin during Miocene Epoch.

6.2.2. Palaeoecology of Bhuban Succession of the study area

The Middle Bhuban Unit of Bhuban Formation of the study area comprise only one fossiliferous horizon *i.e.* Brown sandstone bed. The Upper Bhuban Unit of Bhuban Formation of the study area consist of six fossiliferous litho units, namely brown sandstone bed, dark brown sandstone bed, brownish grey sandstone bed, grey silty sandstone bed, grey sandstone bed and intraformational conglomeratic bed. Dark brown sandstone bed yield only a single taxa and paleoecology cannot be worked out from this bed.

6.2.2.1. Brown Sandstone Bed: This constitutes the lower bed at Locality 1, Locality 5, Locality 6, locality 8 and upper and middle bed at Locality 4. This bed is brown colored with high silt content, it is normally massive and primary sedimentary structures are very few. This bed was deposited in oxygen sufficient environment as indicated by its reddish brown colour.

The collection from this bed consists of bivalves and echinoids.

Bivalve genera *Arca* and *Anadara* belong to family Arcidae and are considered of nestler habitate in crevices. Their presence suggests a temperature of sea water in the range of 20°C to 25°C. Among the epifauna, *Chlamys* was there, but the population is mostly dominated by habitats of soft substratum and deeply buried infaunal community with long siphon as *Solena*, *Cultellus*, *Tellina*, *Apolymetis* and *Callista*. *Placuna* along with *Chlamys* lie freely on the substratum and are free

swinging to free swimming. Extant genera like *Callista* and *Corbula* indicate transgressive phase and would most commonly occur today in the seas between 10 - 45m depth (Squires, 1984). *Paphia* is a shallow burrowing suspension feeder genus.

The fossil community indicates a shallow sublittoral habitat with a sandy substrate. The epifaunal animals include scallop *Chlamys*, the deposit feeders *Nucula*, and byssally attached *Anadara*. Shallow burrowers like *Diplodonta* as well as deep burrowers *Cultellus*, *Tellina* and *Apolymetis* are also present. These are characteristically habitat of soft substratum. Stationery burrowers like *Callista* is also found. *Nucula* is a deposit palp feeder and generally used to live on black mud of continental shelf. *Diplodonta* which have semi-permanent burrows connected to the surface by an inhalent tube it is a siphonal suspension feeders, more mobile and prefers to live on soft sediments. *Anadara* is a warm water genus and attached to the substrate by means of byssus situated in the middle, preferring mainly the crevices or debris of dead shells.

The genus *Anadara*, which is a large species group and represents an internationally well-known taxonomic group occurring in the Neogene shallow marine sediments. Since the genus has a wide geographical distribution and short geological range with narrow range of ecological adaptation from tropical to warm temperate and embayment to shallow sea, it has contributed considerably for the stratigraphic correlation and palaeoenvironmental reconstruction (Noda, 1991). *Anadara* is a warm water genus and is attached to the substrate by means of byssus situated in middle, preferring mainly the crevices or debris of dead shells. It, though belongs to byssate nestler arcids, is an exception to adapt partially to wholly infaunal conditions.

Chlamys is inter-tidal genus and lives in depth between inter-tidal to 150 fathoms on gravel bearing rocky bottoms. It can swim easily when disturbed; otherwise it is lie freely on the substratum. The presence of *Chlamys* in the assemblage indicates that it is an indigenous one which is not transported far from its original habitat after death *Cultellus* is inter-tidal to euneritic mollusk (Mesuda, 1989). *Tellina* are frequently found buried shallowly in muddy to sandy bottoms of lower to sub-tidal zones and inhabits inter-tidal to 75 fathoms. *Apolymetis* is the index species for the tropical (20m depth) environment and a mangrove fauna and early Middle Miocene age (Noda, Kikuchi and Nikaido, 1994). Strangely, representatives of *Ostrea* is altogether missing from this bed which are known to bolster strong currents.

All the infaunal elements are compressed which indicates unconsolidated substrate. Based on the composition of the molluscan fauna, it may be assumed that the fauna grew in the shallow sea water region mainly in the shelf with the influence of warm water environment. Most of the bivalves occur as detached valves proposing that the assemblage is an allochthonous one. Several shells are disarticulated as very few of the fossils retain their original shell covering. The fauna consists of infaunal, epifaunal, swimming and sessile forms, the majority of which are known to live in the inter-tidal to lower tidal zones and even though their bathymetric distribution extends down to greater depth, most of the identified species are shallow water forms. Dwarfed forms and unusually thickened forms are missing from the present specimen collection which indicates faunal association lived in water under normal salinity.

Considering all the observations it can be inferred that an open shallow, warm sea with fluctuations from inner neritic to littoral water with depth less than 45m meter existed during deposition of these sediments. The substrate was soft but firm at places to support epifaunal byssate forms. So, the overall picture from this assemblage comes to be of inner-shelf sand and silt representing a fluctuating shoreline because of the presence of cross-bedding and disarticulated bivalve shells. At the same time, it can also be inferred that fossils were perhaps intra-basinally transported by the bottom currents from a variety of communities of the inter-tidal to near shore shelf, evidenced by infaunal elements characteristics of soft substratum occurring in sandy bottom.

6.2.2.2. Brownish Grey Sandstone Bed: This bed is exposed in Locality 3 (Prayer Point, Tuirial Road). It is grey colored, fine grained with silty and friable in nature. So, recovery of fauna from this bed is poor. This bed has yielded five species of bivalves and the assemblage is represented by *Tellina, Gari, Paphia* and *Corbula*.

Infaunal forms, both shallow burrower like *Corbula* and deep burrowers like *Tellina* with long siphons are present. The bivalve community consists of thickshelled genera like *Corbula*, which reflect shallow water environment. *Tellina* are frequently found buried shallowly in muddy to sandy bottoms of lower to sub-tidal zones and they usually inhabit inter-tidal to 75 fathoms. The genus *Gari* is restricted to subtropical to tropical seas. It generally inhabits sandy bottoms from the inter-tidal zone to 10m depth (Tiwari, 2006). *Paphia* is a shallow burrowing suspension feeders. This assemblage indicates that the basin remained shallow during the deposition of this bed with warm water environment. **6.2.2.3. Grey Silty-Sandstone Bed:** This constitutes the lower and upper bed of localities 2 and 5. *Anadara, Chlamys, Placuna* and *Paphia* are the representatives of bivalves. Their paleoecology has already been discussed above. This assemblage indicates that the basin remained shallow during the deposition of this bed.

6.2.2.4. Grey Sandstone Bed: This bed is found at the upper part of locality 4 and locality 7. It is also bioturbated and fossiliferous but the preservation is rather poor since they are scattered. Since th lithology is hard and indurated, extraction of fossils is hard. Grey colour indicates that the bed was deposited in reducing environments but on the other hand, presence of trace fossils (burrows and borings) in clastic sequence substantiate that the sediments constituting this bed must have been deposited in a well aerated condition (Clarkson, 1984). On the basis of lithology, it is possible to suggest that at the time of deposition of this bed, initially the basin was deep enough to support various biota. This bed yielded 10 species of bivalves. *Anadara, Chlamys, Pecten, Placuna, Ostrea, Cultellus, Tellina* and *Paphia* are the representatives of bivalves.

Ostrea is a cemented bivalve, much irregular in shape and flourished well where the current is rigorous. Presence of *Anadara* indicates a temperature of sea water in the range of 20°C to 25°C. *Pecten* is a warm water scallop. *Placuna* along with *Chlamys* lie freely on the substratum and are free swinging to free swimming. Deep burrowers like *Cultellus* and *Tellina* are also present in this bed. *Paphia* is a shallow burrowing suspension feeders. Since the ecology of these assemblage have already discussed in detail, we can infer that the basin was soft and shallow during the deposition of this bed. **6.2.2.5. Grey Intraformational Conglomeratic Bed:** This bed occurs at the top of Locality 8 and is about 4m thick. This bed has yielded 4 species of bivalves, 3 species of gastropods and 1 scaphopod. The fossil community indicates a shallow sub-littoral habitat with a silt and sandy substrate. Gastropods from this bed belong to order Mesogastropoda which thrive only in marine water at depth less than 300m. *Natica* is a well-known predator feeding upon other molluscs by drilling holes.. Genus *Dentalium* has been considered as infaunal feeding upon benthic foraminifers living within the sediments. It also used to sort out the sediments by digesting the organic matter along with fine grained material, causing a low content of deposition of these materials around it.

Bivalve assemblage is represented by *Chlamys*, *Ostrea, Timoclea* and *Periploma*. Chlamys and Ostrea are also present in brown sandstone and grey sandtone bed as their paleoecology has already discussed. Periploma is deep burrower which have long siphons. *Timoclea* is a suspension feeder and does not prefer very diverse bottom living at about a depth of 10m (Davies, 1975). The fossil community indicates a shallow sublittoral habitat with a sandy substrate.

CHAPTER 7: SUMMARY AND CONCLUSIONS

7. SUMMARY AND CONCLUSIONS

- A thick (~8000m) shallow marine sedimentary succession of Paleogene and Neogene are well exposed in Mizoram. This succession is grouped into Tipam, Surma and Barail Groups. The Surma Group rocks of Miocene age are best exposed in Mizoram and they are further divided in a lower Bhuban Formation and an upper Boka Bil Formation. Bhuban Formation is further divisible into Lower, Middle and Upper Bhuban Units (GSI, 1972; Ganju, 1975; Tiwari and Kachhara, 2003). The rocks of upper part of the Middle Bhuban Unit as well as lower part of Upper Bhuban unit are exposed in the study area *i.e.* Bawngkawn and Tuirial Road, Aizawl, Mizoram.
- 2. Fossil occurrences from the Surma succession of Mizoram are known since 1891 (La Touche), Tiwari (1992, 2001 and 2006), Tiwari *et al.*, (2000; 2001 and 2003), Mazumder (2004), Ralte (2009), Lalchawimawii (2013) and Rajkowar (2013) gave a detailed account of the molluscan taxa of the Surma succession of Mizoram. Thus, from surveying previous literature, it is evident that the palaeontological wealth of the Surma Group rocks in Mizoram is yet to be fully explored. The present study was brought-up in order to carry out detailed palaeontological investigation in some unexplored areas in and around Aizawl with a view to help and up-date the existing palaeontological database of the Bhuban unit of Bhuban Formation.
- 3. The fossiliferous horizons could be located from Middle and Upper Bhuban rocks are exposed from the study area. During the course of extensive fieldwork,

a number of traverses were made to locate fossiliferous horizons and lithocolumns of these fossiliferous localities were prepared. A total of eight fossil localities are delineated in which six fossiliferous horizons were located. The lithology and fossil contents of these beds are described in detail (Chapter - 2). These horizons have yielded a large number of bivalves and a few gastropods, scaphopods and echinoids. Only about four hundred individuals could be collected from the area. The fauna so collected have been prepared for study after necessary cleaning and two hundred and twenty were found suitable for systematic study. Preservation of fauna is not so good. Original bivalved shells are rarely preserved and in most cases casts of single valves are available.

4. The collection has yielded 49 forms out of which 43 are bivalves, 3 are gastropod, 1 is scaphopod and 2 echinoids. Bivalves are represented by 22 genera that are grouped into 16 families, 13 superfamilies and 6 orders belonging to 4 subclasses. Gastropods belong to 3 superfamilies, 3 families and 3 genera. *Dentalium is* the sole representative of class scaphopoda. Echinoids are represented by genera *Coelopleurus* and *Shizaster*.

Among the total faunal assemblage form the present collection, *Tellina (Oudardia)* sp. and *Tellina (Perodina)* sp. are being reported for the first time from the Miocene succession of Mizoram as well as North East.

5. Locality-wise occurrence of fossils with their age range as well as the overall age of the succession in the study area has been discussed in the chapter 4. By and large, the Bhuban successions of the study area are inferred to be of Aquitanian - Burdigalian age.

Based on some age diagnostic fauna, three Biozones have been proposed in the Upper Bhuban unit of Bhuban Formation in the study area (Chapter 5). The lower one, *i. e.* Zone-I, is named as *Pecten (Pecten) mathuri* Zone of Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Aquitanian) age; the middle one, Zone-II, as *Paphia (Paphia) rotundata - Paphia (Paphia) jhai* Zone of Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Burdigalian) age whereas the upper one, *i. e.* Zone-III, as *Crassostrea gajensis* Zone of Burdigalian age.

These biozones are prove to be very useful in correlation of Miocene succession of the study area with other areas of Mizoram as well as the Indian sub-continent (Chapter 5). It has been found out that Zone I of the study area is correlatable with Zone II (Glycymeris sindiensis - Nuculana virgo Zone), Zone III (Ostrea latimarginata - Natica pellis tigrina Zone) and Zone IV [Pecten (Oopecten) gigas Zone] of Tiwari and Kachhara (2003), Zone IIA(a) and Zone IIB of Mazumder (2004), Subzone IB Barbatia (Barbatia) bataviana var. carinata- Neptunussindensis Zone of Aquitanian - Burdigalian to Burdigalian age of Ralte (2009), Zone I of Lalchawimawii (2013), Zone IA of Lyngdoh (2004), Gaj of Kachchh (Vredenburg, 1925, 1928), Gaj of Kathiawar (Jain, 1997; Vredenburg, 1925 and 1928) and Miocene Succession of Myanmar (Noetling, 1895, 1901). **Zone II** of the study area is correlatable with Zone III (Ostrea latimarginata - Natica pellis tigrina Zone) and Zone IV [Pecten (Oopecten) gigas Zone] of Tiwari and Kachhara (2003), Zone IIB of Mazumder (2004), Subzone IA and IB of Ralte (2009), Zone II of Lalchawimawii (2013), Lower Miocene succession of Garo Hills, Meghalaya (Mukherjee, 1939), Zone IB of Lyngdoh (2004), Gaj of Sind (Vredenburg, 1925, 1928), Gaj of Kachchh

(Vredenburg, 1925, 1928), Gaj of Kathiawar (Jain, 1997; Vredenburg, 1925 and 1928) and Miocene Succession of Myanmar (Noetling, 1895, 1901). **Zone III** of the study area can be correlate with Zone II and III of Tiwari and Kachhara (2003), Zone II and III of Lalchawimawii (2013), Zone IB of Lyngdoh (2004), Gaj of Kathiawar (Jain, 1997; Vredenburg, 1925 and 1928) and Miocene Succession of Myanmar (Noetling, 1895, 1901).

Epoch	Age	Formation	Faunal Zone
	Burdigalian	Upper Bhuban Formation	Zone III. Crassostrea gajensis Zone
MIOCENE	Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Burdigalian)	Upper Bhuban Formation	Zone II. Paphia (Paphia) rotundata - Paphia (Paphia) jhai Zone
	Aquitanian to Burdigalian (more towards Aquitanian)	Upper Bhuban Formation	Zone I. <i>Pecten</i> (<i>Pecten</i>) <i>mathuri</i> Zone

The total number of common taxa between the study area and other Miocene fossil localities of Indian subcontinent along with their respective formations and areas are shown below:

Area	Formation	Number of
		common taxa
Aizawl, Lunglei and	Bhuban	46
Kolasib, Mizoram		
Garo Hills, Meghalaya	Dalu, Baghmara and	14
	Chengapara	
Myanmar	Kama	6
Kachchh, Gujarat	Gaj	2
Kathiawar, Gujarat	Gaj	7
Sind, Pakistan	Gaj	3

6. Palaeoecology and depositional environment of the succession based on gross lithology and fossils contents has been dealt with in Chapter 6. Bhuban Formation comprises a hybrid association of sandstone, shale, siltstone, mudstone and their admixtures in various proportions. The shales and siltstones grade into mudstones and argillaceous alternations consisting of interlaminations of shales, ripple laminated siltstones and silty-sandstones. Sandstones are usually hard, ill-sorted and fine grained, immature and richly micaceous. The characteristic feature of Bhuban succession is rhythmic alternations of argillaceous and arenaceous strata. All the infaunal elements are compressed which indicates unconsolidated substrate. Based on the composition of the molluscan fauna, it may be assumed that the fauna grew in the shallow sea water region mainly in the shelf with the influence of warm water environment. Most of the bivalves occur as detached valves proposing that the assemblage is an allochthonous one. Several shells are disarticulated as very few of the fossils retain their original shell covering. The fauna consists of infaunal, epifaunal, swimming and sessile forms, the majority of which are known to live in the inter-tidal to lower tidal zones and even though their bathymetric distribution extends down to greater depth, most of the identified species are shallow water forms. Dwarfed forms and unusually thickened forms are missing from the present specimen collection which indicates faunal association lived in water under normal salinity.

Considering all the observations it can be inferred that an open shallow, warm sea with fluctuations from inner neritic to littoral water with depth less than 45m meter existed during deposition of these sediments. The substrate was soft but firm at places to support epifaunal byssate forms. So, the overall picture from this assemblage comes to be of inner-shelf sand and silt representing a fluctuating shoreline because of the presence of crossbedding and disarticulated bivalve shells. At the same time, it can also be inferred that fossils were perhaps intra-basinally transported by the bottom currents from a variety of communities of the inter-tidal to near shore shelf, evidenced by infaunal elements characteristics of soft substratum occurring in sandy bottom. REFERENCES

REFERENCES

- Abbott, R. T. and Dance, S. P. 1982. Compendium of sea-shells. E. P. Dutton, New York, 411p.
- Archiac, d' V. and Haim, J. 1853. Description des Animaux Fossiles du Groupe Nummulitique de l'Inde., Proc. Res. Geol. et d'une Monog. des Nummulities, Paris, 1 - 373.
- Bhaskar, A. A., Ramamurthy, S., Beeraiah, M. B. and Khalkho, K.B. 1990. Geology of parts of the Aizawl District, Mizoram. *Recent. Geol. Surv. Ind.*, **123(4)**: 77 79.
- Bhattacharyya, A. and Sen, M. 1978. In Banerjee, S. P. and Das Gupta, S. Geological mapping in Tuipang area. *Geol. Surv. Ind. Progress Report* (Unpublished).
- Blanford, W. T. 1876. On the Geology of Sind. Rec. Geol. Surv. Ind., 9(2): 8 22.
- Blanford, W. T. 1879. The Geology of Western Sind. Mem. Geol. Surv. Ind., 7(1): 1 196.
- Bromley, R. G., Pemberton, S. G. and Rahmani, R. A. 1984. A Cretaceous woodground: The *Teredolites* ichnofacies. *Jour. Paleont.*, **58**: 488 - 498
- Chatterjee, B. P. 1972. In Nandy, D. R. and Mukerjee, R. N.: Geological mapping in parts of Aizawl District, Mizoram. *Geol. Surv. India. Progress Report*, (unpublished).
- Clarkson, E. N. K. 1984. Invertebrate Palaeontology and Evolution, (7th ed.), *George* Allen and Unwin Ltd., London, 323p.
- Collinson, J. G. and Thompson, D. B. 1982. Sedimentary structures, *George Allen and Unwin Ltd.*, 149p.
- Cox, L. R. 1936. Fossil Mollusca from Southern Persia (Iran) and Bahrein Island. *Pal.Ind.*, *N.S.*, **22(2)**: 1 - 69.
- Cox, L. R. and Hertlein, L. G. 1969. In R. C. Moore *et al.* Treatise on Invertebrate Palaeontology, Bivalvia – Superfamily Pinnacea, *Geol. Soc. of America and* Univ. of Kansas, (N): 281 - 285.

- Dall, W. H. 1904. Relation of the Miocene of Maryland to that of other regions and to the Recent fauna. *Maryland Geol. Surv.*, *Miocene*, 139 155.
- Das Gupta, A. B. 1977.Geology of Assam Arakan Region. Quart. Jour. Geol. Min. Met.Soc. India, 49: 1 - 54.
- Das Gupta, S. 1982.Synthesis and review of the faunal records from the Surma Basin. *Rec. Geol. Surv. India*, **112(IV)**: 31 - 38.
- Davies, A. M. 1975. Tertiary Faunas II. The sequence of Tertiary Faunas (Revised by F. E. Eames), *George Allen and Unwin Ltd.*, London, 447p.
- Dey, A. K. 1962. The Miocene mollusca from Quilon, Kerala (India). *Mem. Pal. India*, N. S., **36**: 1 129.
- Duncan, P. M. and Sladen, W. P. 1882-86. Fossil Echinoidea of Western Sind and the Coast of Baluchistan and of the Persian Gulf, from Tertiary Formations. *Pal. Ind., Ser. Ser.* 14, 1(3): 392, pl. 58.
- Duncan, P. M., Sladen, W. P. and Blanford, W. T.1883. The Fossil Echinoidea from Kutch and Kathiawar. Pal. Ind., Ser. 14, 1(3): 4 - 9, pl. I – XIII.
- Duhawma, K., Srinivasa Rao, K., and Udayabhaskara Rao, Ch., 2016. Morphometry and Tectonic Geomorphology of Tut watershed in Mizoram.
- Duhawma, K., Srinivasa Rao, K., and Udayabhaskara Rao, Ch., (Eds.) Lamp_Lambordt Publishers. Lambert Academic Publishing, Germany. 109p.
- Eames, F. E. 1951. A contribution to the study of the Eocene in Western Pakistan and Western India: B. The Description of the Lamellibranchia from standard sections in the Rakhi Nala and Zinda Pir areas of the Western Panjab and in the Kohat District. *Phil. Trans. R. Soc.*, (B), 235(627): 311 - 382.
- Evans, P. 1964. Tectonic Framework of Assam, Jour. Geol. Soc. Ind., 5: 80 96.
- Fursich F. T. 1976. Fauna-substrate relationship in the Corallian of England and Normandy. *Lethaia*, 18: 343 356.
- Ganguly, S. 1974. Note on the Structure and Tectonics of Mizoram. *Proc.* 61st*Ind. Sci. Cong. Assoc.*, (III), 132p (Abs.).
- Ganguly, S. 1975. Tectonic Evolution of Mizo Hills, Bull. Geol. Min. Met. Soc. India, 48: 28 40.

- Ganguly, S. 1983. Geology and Hydrocarbon prospects of Tripura Cachar Mizoram region. *Jour. Petrol. Asia*,6(IV): 105 109.
- Ganguly, S., Dhar, P. C. and Ali, S. R. 1973. Traverses in Mizoram field season 1972 73, O.N.G.C. Report (unpublished).
- Ganju, J. L. 1971. Report on the Photogeological study of a part of Tripura and Lushai Hills between latitudes 24° 23° and longitudes 91° 30′ 83° 20′. *ONGC Report* (unpublished).
- Ganju, J. L. 1972. Report on the Photogeological study of a part of Tripura and Lushai Hills (Mizoram). *ONGC Report* (unpublished).
- Ganju, J. L. 1974. Report on the detailed Photogeological study of Mizoram between latitudes 22° 24° 30′ and longitudes 92° 10′ 93° 25′ (with limited field check). *ONGC Report* (unpublished).
- Ganju, J. L. 1975. Geology of Mizoram. Bull. Geol. Min. Met. Soc. Ind., 48: 17 26.
- Geological Survey of India (GSI), 2011. State Geology and Mineral Maps Geological Survey of India Miscellaneous Publication Series.
- Hait, A. K. and Banerjee, M. 1994. Palynology of lignite sediments from Mizoram, Eastern India with remarks on age and environment of deposition. *Jour. Palynology*, 30: 113 - 135.
- Iwasaki, Y. 1970. A Miocene Molluscan Fauna in the Philippines. Trans. Proc. Palaeont. Soc. Japan, N. S., 77: 205 228.
- Jain, R. L.1997. A Study of the Miocene Mollusca from Jamnagar District, Gujarat. Unpubl. Ph. D. Thesis, M. L. Sukhadia Univ., I and II.
- Jauhari, A. K., Mandaokar, B. D., Mehrotra, R. C., Tiwari, R. P. and Singh, A. P. 2003. Corals and Foraminifera from the Miocene (Upper Bhuban Formation) of Mizoram, India. *Jour. Pal. Soc. Ind.* 48: 135 - 138.
- John, M. K., Chattopadhyaya, G., Singh, G. S. and Patel, N. P. 1990. Systematic Geological mapping in parts of Chhimtuipui District, South Mizoram. *Rec. Geol. Surv. Ind.*, **123**(4): 72 76.
- Jokhan Ram and Venkataraman, B. 1983. Landsat Analysis of Mizoram. O.N.G.C. *Report* (unpublished).

- Jokhan Ram and Venkataraman, B.1984. Tectonic frame work and Hydrocarbon Prospects of Mizoram. Proceeding of the symposium on the Petroliferous basins of India, *Petro. Asia Jour.*, **2**: 60 - 65.
- Kapesa, L., and Raju, D. S. N. 2007. Langhian (early Middle Miocene) Foraminiferal Assemblage from Bhuban Formation, Mizoram, N E India, *Jour. Geol. Soc. Ind.***70**: 933 - 938.
- Karunakaran, C. 1974. Geology and Mineral resources of the states of India, *Misc. Publ. Geol. Surv. Ind.*,**30**(IV): 93 101.
- La Touche, T. H. D. 1891. Note on the geology of the Lushai Hills. *Rec. Geol. Surv. India*,24(2): 83 - 141.
- Lalchawimawii, 2013. Palaeontological study of Bhuban Formation of South Hlimen Quarry Area, Aizawl District, Mizoram. Unpubl. Ph. D. Thesis of Mizoram University, Aizawl,231p.
- Lalmuankimi, C., Tiwari, R. P., Jauhri, A. K. and Ralte, V. Z. 2010. Foraminifera from the Bhuban Formation of Mizoram. *Jour. Pal. Soc. Ind.*, **55(1)**: 71 75.
- Lyell. 1830 33. Principles of Geology, 1 3.
- Lyngdoh, B. C. 2004. Palaeontological and biostratigraphic studies of Garo Hills, Meghalaya. North east India. Unpubl. Ph. D. Thesis of Gauhati University: 287p.
- McKerrow, W. S. (edit.). 1978. The Ecology of Fossils, Gerald Duckworth and Company Ltd., London, 384p.
- Makiyama, J. 1926. Tertiary fossils from North Kankyo-do, Korea, Mem. Coll. Sci. Kyotp Imp. Univ. Ser. B, 2(3) art. 8:143-160, pls.7-8.
- Mandaokar B. D. 2000. Palynology and palaeoenvironment of the Bhuban Formation (Early Miocene) of Ramrikawn, near Aizawl, Mizoram, India. *Palaeobotanist*, **49**: 317 324.
- Mazumder B. I. 2004. A Study of Miocene Invertebrates from the area around Kolasib, Mizoram. Unpubl. Ph. D. Thesis of Nagaland University, Kohima, 259p.
- Mazumder, B. I. and Tiwari, R. P. 2009. *Meiocardia* (Bivalvia: Glossidae) from the Kanchanpur bed, District Hailakandi, Assam. *Jour. Pal. Soc. India*, **54(2)**: 153 158.

- Mazumder, B. I. and Tiwari, R. P. 2012. Three species of *Periploma* (Bivalvia: Periplomatidae) from the Bhuban Formation (Lower Miocene) of Kolasib, Mizoram, India. J. Pal. Soc. India, 57(1): 79 85.
- Mazumder, B. I. and Tiwari, R. P. 2012. Neogene Pectinid Bivalves from Kolasib of Mizoram, Northeastern India, *eJournal Earth Science India*, **5(3)**: 27 37.
- Mehrotra, D. K. 1984. Additional Fossil Fishes from Mizoram, *Newsletter, Geol. Surv. Ind.*, *N.E. Region*, **3**(1): 22.
- Mehrotra, R. C., Mandaokar, B. D., Tiwari, R. P. and Rai, V. 2001. *Teredolites clavatus* from the Upper Bhuban Formation of Aizawl District, Mizoram, India. *Ichnos*, **8**(1): 63 68.
- Mehrotra, R. C., Tiwari, R. P. and Mazumder, B. I. 2003. *Nypa* megafossils from the Tertiary sediments of Northeast India. *Geobios*, **36**: 83 92.
- Moore, R. C.*see treatise*1969-71. Treatise on Invertebrate Paleontology, Pt. N, Moollusca 6, Bivalvia. *Geol. Soc. America and Univ. Kansas*,**1-3**: N1 - N1224.
- Mukerjee, P. N. 1928. General Report for the year 1928. Rec. Geol. Surv. Ind., 61: 20.
- Mukerjee, P. N. 1929. General Report for the year 1929. Rec. Geol. Surv. Ind., 62: 23 25.
- Mukerjee, P. N. 1939. The fossil fauna of the Tertiary of Garo Hills, Meghalaya. *Pal. Ind.*, *N. S.*,**28**(1): 1 101.
- Munshi, M. M. 1964. Geological mapping in parts of Mizo Hills, Assam. Geol. Surv. Ind. Prog. Report, (unpublished).
- Myra Keen 1969. In R. C. Moore *et al.* (eds.). Treaties on Invertebrate Palaeontology, pt. N, Bivalvia-Superfamily, Mactracea, N595 619p; Solenacea, N610 613p; Tellinacea, N613 640p; Arcticacea, N644 N650p and Veneracea, N670 690p. *Geol. Soc. America and Univ. of Kansas*.
- Nandy, D. R. 1972. Style of folding in the Mio-Pliocene of Tripura and Mizoram area and possible role of Basement dislocation fabrics. *Misc. Publ. Geol. Surv. Ind.*, 31p.
- Nandy, D. R. 1980. Tectonic Pattern in North East India. *Indian Jour. Earth Science*, **7(1)**: 103 107.

- Nandy, D. R. 1982. Geological Set Up of the Eastern Himalayas and the Patkai-Naga-Arakan-Yoma (India – Burma) Hill ranges in relation to the Indian Plate Movement. *Misc. Publ. Geol. Surv. Ind.*, **41**: 205 - 213.
- Nandy, D. R., Gupta, S. D., Sarkar, K. and Ganguly, A. 1983. Tectonic Evolution of Tripura - Mizoram Fold Belt., Surma Basin, North East India. *Quart. Jour. Geol. Min. Met. Soc. Ind.*, 35(4): 186 - 194.
- Newton, R. B. 1900. Pleistocene Shells from the Raised Beach deposits of the Red Sea. *Geol. Mag.*, *N. S.*, **7(4)**: 445-514.
- Noda, H. 1961. The geological significance of the genus *Pecten* from the Pliocene Haizume Formation, Niigata Prefecture, Japan. *Jap. Geol. Geogr.*, **32(1):** 9 -17.
- Noda, H. 1991. Biogeographic distribution of the genus Anadara (Mollusca; Bivalvia). SaitoHo-on, KaiSpec. Pub., **3**: 283 - 293.
- Noetling, F. 1895.On some marine fossils from the Miocene of Upper Burma. *Mem. Geol.Surv. India*, 27(1): 1 45.
- Noetling, F. 1901. Miocene fauna of Burma, Mem. Pal. Ind., 1(3): 1 378.
- Oyama, K., Mizuno, A. and Sakamoto, T. 1960.Illustrated Handbook of Japanese Molluscs. Dai-Nippon Printing Co. Ltd., *Geol. Surv. Japan*, 1 - 224.
- Pascoe, E. H. 1973. A Manual of the Geology of India and Burma. *Geol. Surv. India*, (3rd ed.), **3**: 1345 2017.
- Patil, R. S. 1990.Palaeontology of the Upper Bhuban Formation of Lunglei District, Mizoram. *Rec. Geol. Surv. India*,**123**(IV): 168 - 169.
- Patil, R. S. 1991. Palaeontology of the Bhuban rocks of parts of Lunglei District, Mizoram. *Rec. Geol. Surv. India*, **124(IV)**: 227.
- Pettijohn, E. J. 1963. Sedimentary Rocks. CBS Publ. and Distr., (3rd ed.): 628p.
- Purushottaman, M. and Vidyasagar, G. 1990 Systematic Geological mapping in parts of Lunglei District, Mizoram. *Recent. Geol. Surv. Ind.*, **123(IV)**: 80 82.
- Rajkonwar, C., Tiwari, R. P. and Patel, S. J. 2013. *Arenicolites helixus* isp. nov. and associated ichno-species from the Bhuban Formation, Surma Group (Lower-Middle Miocene) of Aizawl, Mizoram, India. *Hima. Geol.***34** (1)

- Ralte, 2009. Palaeontological studies of some selected sections of Upper Bhuban Rocks around Aizawl, Mizoram. Unpubl. Ph. D. Thesis of Mizoram University, Aizawl,207p.
- Ralte, V. Z, Lalchawimawii, Malsawma, J. and Tiwari, R. P. 2009. Decapod fossils from the Bhuban Formation, Surma Group, Aizawl, Mizoram. eJournal Earth Science India, 2(3): 196 - 210.
- Ralte, V. Z., Tiwari, R. P., Lalchawimawii and Malsawma, J. 2011. Selachian fishes from Bhuban Formation, Surma Group, Aizawl, Mizoram. Jour. Geol. Soc. of India, 77: 328 - 348.
- Ram, J.and Venkataraman, B. 1984. Tectonic Framework and Hydrocarbon prospects of Mizoram. *Petrol. Asia Jour.*, 2: 60 - 65.
- Rao, R. A. 1983. Geology and Hydrocarbon potential of a part of Assam Arakan basin and its Adjacent Region. *Petrol. Asia Jour.*,6(4): 127 - 158.
- Sarkar, K. and Nandy, D. R. 1977. Structures and Tectonics of Tripura Mizoram area, India. *Geol. Surv. India. Misc. Publ.*, **34**(1): 141 - 148.
- Satsangi, P. P. 1985. A new fossil Finds. News Letter, Geol. Surv. India (NER), 4(1,2): 5.
- Satsangi, P. P. and Mehrotra, D. K. 1983. Fossil Fish from Mizoram. *News Letter, Geol. Surv. India (NER)*, **2(2)**: 14 15.
- Satsangi, P. P. and Mehrotra, D. K. 1986. New Fossil Finds. News Letter, Geol. Surv. India (NER), 5(1): 9.
- Satsangi, P. P. and Patil, R. S. 1988. Mega Fossils from Bhuban Formation of Mizoram. News Letter, Geol. Surv. India (NER), 7: 11p.
- Shrivastava, B. P., Ramachandran, K. K. and Chaturvedi, J. G. 1979. Stratigraphy of Eastern Mizo Hills. *Bull. ONGC*, **16**(**2**): 87 94.
- Sinha, N. K. 1973. In systematic geological mapping in parts of Lunglei district, Mizoram. Prog. Report. Geol. Surv. India (Unpublished).
- Sinha, N. K., Chatterjee, B. P. and Satsangi, P. P. 1982. Status of Palaeontological researches in the North-east States of India. *Rec. Geol. Surv. India*,112(IV): 66 88.

- Squires, R. L. 1984. Megapalaeontology of the Eocene Llajas Formation, Simi Valley, Calofornia, Los Angeles County Natural History Museum, Contributions in Science, **350**: 76p.
- Squires, R. L. 1987. Eocene mollusca palaeontology of the Whitaker peak area, Los Angeles and Ventura Counties, California. Los Angeles County Natural History Museum, Contributions in Science, **388**: 93p.
- Srivastava D. K., Lalchawimawii Hatley and Tiwari, R. P. 2008. Echinoids from the Bhuban Formation (Surma Group), Mizoram. *Jour. Pal. Soc. India*, **53** (2): 221 - 226.
- Stanley, S. M. 1970. Relation of shell form to life habits in the bivalvia (Mollusca). *Mem. Geol. Soc. Amer.* **125**: 1 296.
- Stoliczka, F. 1871.On some Tertiary Crabs from Sind and Kutch. *Pal. Ind.*, I (1): 15-16, pl. III
- Tiwari, R. P. 1992. Palaeontological and biostratigraphic studies of the Surma Group rocks around Aizawl and Lunglei, Mizoram, India. *Unpubl. Ph. D. Thesis of Gauhati University*, 287p.
- Tiwari, R. P. 2001. Neogene Palaeontology of the Surma Group, Mizoram, India.
 - 1 The Arcoida (Mollusca: Bivalvia), Jour. Pal. Soc. India, 46: 147 160.
- Tiwari, R. P. 2006. Neogene Palaeontology of the Surma Group, Mizoram, India. 2- The Tellinoidea (Mollusca: Bivalvia), *Jour. Pal. Soc. India*, **51** (1): 33 42.
- Tiwari, R. P. and Kachhara, R. P. 2000. Two new species of *Apolymetis* (Bivalvia: Tellinidae) from the Miocene of Mizoram, India, *Tertiary Research*,20(1-4): 79 84.
- Tiwari, R. P. and Kachhara, R. P. 2003. Molluscan Biostratigraphy of the Tertiary sediments of Mizoram, India. *Jour. Pal. Soc. Ind.*, **48**: 65 88.
- Tiwari, R. P. and Mehrotra, R. C. 2000. Study of fossil wood from the Tipam Group (Neogene) of Mizoram, India, *Tertiary Research*,20(1-4): 85 94.
- Tiwari, R. P. and Satsangi, P. P. 1988. Fossil crab from Mizoram, Curr. Sci., 57(7): 956 958.

- Tiwari R. P., Khare, P., Barman, G. and Rao, M. N.1989. Geology and Structures along Sairang Tuirial road section. *Proc.* 76thInd. Sci. Cong., III.
- Tiwari, R. P., Barman, G. and Satsangi, P. P. 1997. Miocene crabs from Mizoram, India, *Jour. Pal. Soc. India*, **42**: 127 132.
- Tiwari, R. P, Mishra, V.P. and Lyngdoh, B.C.1998. Lower Miocene fish teeth from Mizoram, India, *Geosci. Jour.* 19(1): 9 17.
- Tiwari, R. P., Kachhara, R. P. and Lyngdoh, B. C. 1998b. Palaeontological and Sedimentological studies (in Mizoram and Meghalaya) for documenting collision of East Indian and South China - Myanmar block. DST Project report (unpublished), 84p.
- Tiwari, R. P., Malsawma, J., Sangode, S. J. and Arora, B. R. 2007. Magnetostratigraphy of a part of Middle Bhuban sequence (Surma Group), Aizawl, Mizoram, *Jour. Geol. Soc. of India*, **70**(4): 667 674.
- Tiwari, R. P., Rajkonwar, C., Lalchawimawii, Lalnuntluanga, P., Malsawma, J., Ralte, V. Z. and Patel, S. J. 2011. Trace fossils from Bhuban Formation, Surma Group, (Lower to Middle Miocene) of Mizoram and their palaeoenvironmental significance. J. Earth System Science, 120(6):1127 - 1143 (December, 2011)
- Tiwari, R. P., Rajkonwar, C., Lalchawimawii, Lalnuntluanga, P., Malsawma, J., Ralte, V. Z. and Patel, S. J. 2011. Trace fossils from Bhuban Formation, Surma Group, (Lower to Middle Miocene) of Mizoram and their palaeoenvironmental significance. J. Earth System Science, 120(6): 1127 - 1143.
- Tiwari, R. P., Mehrotra, R. C., Srivastava, Gaurav and Shukla, Anumeha. 2012. The vegetation and climate of a Neogene petrified wood forest of Mizoram, India. *Journal Asian Earth Science*, **61**: 143 165.
- Tiwari, R. P. and Ralte, V. Z. 2012. Fossil batoid and teleost fishes from Bhuban Formation (Lower Miocene), Surma Group, Aizawl, Mizoram, *Curr. Sci.*,**103(6)**: 716 720.
- Van Der Vlerk, I. M. 1931. The Tertiary. Leidsche Geologische Mededeelingen, Deel. 5: 611 648.
- Vredenburg, E. W.1921a. Results of the Revision of Dr. Noetling's second monograph on the Tertiary Fauna of Burma. *Rec. Geol. Surv. India*, **51**(**3**): 224 302.

- Vredenburg, E. W.1921b. Note on the marine fossils collected by Mr. Pinfold in the Garo Hills. *Rec. Geol. Surv. India*, **51(3)**: 303 337.
- Vredenburg, E. W. 1925. Description of the Mollusca from the post-Eocene Tertiary Formation of north-western India: Cephalopoda, Opisthobranchiata, Siphonostomata. *Mem. Geol. Surv. India*,**50**(1): 1 - 322.
- Vredenburg, E. W. 1928. Description of Mollusca from the post-Eocene Tertiary Formation of north-western India: Gastropoda (in part) and Lamellibranchiata. *Mem. Geol. Surv. India*, **50**(2): 351 - 506.
- Wynne, A. B. 1872. Memoir on the geology of Kutch, to accompany the map compiled by A. B. Wynne and F. Fedden, during the session of 1867 68 and 1868 69. *Mem. Geol. Surv. India*, 9(1): 1 293.

ALPHABETICAL INDEX OF SPECIES

Alphabetical Index of Genera Species

Names of genera/species	Page
Anadara (Anadara) elongata Lalchawimawii	37
Anadara (Anadara) trapezoida Tiwari	35
Anadara daviesi Mukerjee	36
Apolymetis grimesi Noetling	66
Arctica islandica (Linné)	68
Astarte (Astarte) trigonalis Lalchawimawii	53
Astarte ovalis Lalchawimawii	72
Callista (Macrocallista) cf. lilacina (Lamarck)	71
Callista (Macrocallista) florida (Lamarck)	67
Callista sp.	70
Chlamys (Argopecten) senatoria (Gmelin)	40
Chlamys (Chlamys) jamviniensis Cox	42
Chlamys (Chlamys) quilonensis Dey	43
Chlamys sp.	44
Coelopleurus (Keraiophorus) sp.	94
Conus (Leptoconus) bonneti Cossmann, 1900	91
Corbula (Corbula) tunicosulcata Vredenburg	85
Crassostrea gajensis (Vredenburg)	50
Cultellus (Cultellus) zulloi Tiwari	57
Dentalium junghuhni Martin	92
Diplodonta (Diplodonta) incerta d'Archiac	51
Gari (Gari) natensis Noetling	67
Lutraria cf. philippinarum Reeve	55
Natica obscura Sowerby	89
Nucula warsarensis Eames	34
Ostrea sp.	50
Paphia (Callistotapes) pseudoliratus Vredenburg	77
Paphia (Paphia) jhai Tiwari MS	73
Paphia (Paphia) persica Cox	75
Paphia (Paphia) rotundata (Linné)	76

Paphia sp.	79
Pecten (Pecten) mathuri Tiwari MS	47
Periploma (Aelga) elliptica Lalchawimawii	86
Pinna sp.	39
Placuna (Indoplacuna) sp.	48
Schizaster alveolatus Duncan and Sladen	95
Solena (Plectosolen) sp.	56
Tellina (Eurytellina) pilgrimi Cox	62
Tellina (Oudardia) sp.	63
Tellina (Perodina) sp.	64
Tellina (Tellinella) hilli Noetling	65
Tellina compressa Tiwari	59
<i>Tellina maubawka</i> Tiwari	60
Tellina (Angulus) sp.	61
Timoclea (Timoclea) arakanensis Nevill	81
Timoclea (Timoclea) scabra (Hanley)	82
Timoclea (Timoclea) subspadicea (Cossmann)	83
Turritella (Turritella) pseudobandongensis Vredenburg	88
Venus sp.	69

BRIEF BIO-DATA OF CANDIDATE

NAME	:	C. LALCHHANHIMA
MOTHER's NAME	:	P.C. THANGTHUAMI
DOB	:	12 th JULY 1989
ADDRESS	:	H. No. Y-4/4. CHHINGA VENG
		AIZAWL, MIZORAM
GENDER	:	MALE
RELIGION	:	CHRISTIAN
MARITAL STATUS	:	SINGLE
NATIONALITY	:	INDIAN
PH. D. REGN. No. & DATE	:	MZU/Ph. D/446 OF 15.06.2012
DEPARTMENT	:	GEOLOGY
		MIZORAM UNIVERSITY
TITLE OF THE THESIS	:	PALAEONTOLOGICAL STUDY BHUBAN FORMATION (SURMA GROUP) IN AIZAWL, MIZORAM

PARTICULARS OF THE CANDIDATE

NAME OF THE CANDIDATE	:	C. LALCHHANHIMA
DEGREE	:	Ph. D
DEPARTMENT	:	GEOLOGY
TITLE OF THESIS	:	PALAEONTOLOGICAL STUDY BHUBAN FORMATION (SURMA GROUP) IN AIZAWL, MIZORAM
DATE OF ADMISSION	:	09-08-2011
APPROVAL OF RESEARCH	:	1. BPGS (GEOLOGY) : 14-5-2015
PROPOSAL		2. SCHOOL BOARD : 15-5-2015
REGISTRATION No.	:	MZU/Ph. D/446 OF 15.06.2012
EXTENSION (IF ANY)	:	No. 16-2/Adm-I (Acad)/15/55 up to 12.05.2019
ANY AWARD/FELLOWSHIP	:	NET (LS) CSIR-UGC

(PROF. SHIVA KUMAR) HOD Dept. of Geology Mizoram University